

OUR FOLKS

A HISTORY OF THE SHUFELT FAMILY
(Shufelt, Shufeldt, Shewfelt and Zufelt)

COMPILED BY

HENRY B. SHUFELT
Principally from Material Collected by
The Reverend Allen E. and Mrs. Clapper.

THE SHUFELT FAMILY ASSOCIATION
(Organized at Claverack, N. Y., August 3, 1929)

CONTENTS INDEX

	Page No.
INTRODUCTION	5
CHAPTER I	
Minutes of Annual Re-Unions	7
CHAPTER II	
From whence came our ancestors and when did they come to America.	
The earliest form of the name.	17
CHAPTER III	
The Earliest Records	22
CHAPTER IV	
United States Families	24
CHAPTER V	
Canadian Families	135
APPENDIX	207
INDEXES: Part One	237
Part Two	249

Not a Book of Great Deeds, but a
Book about Great Folks—OUR FOLKS
Adventurers, Builders, Pioneers in
America.

INTRODUCTION

I think it would be unwise to attempt to record a complete list of the members of the Shufelt Family and Association who have contributed material for this History, but I do want to acknowledge the help that has been given by the New York State Library, the Public Archives of Canada, the Department of Public Archives and Records of Ontario and Mr. Thos. Murray of the Bleury Book Store, Montreal; and to explain to the reader how little I have myself contributed as compared to what has been done by others.

Some years ago, I became interested in collecting for my own information records of the Shufelts, but being inexperienced in such work I made very little headway until, in 1927, I was referred to Mr. Frederick D. Bidwell of Albany, New York. I wrote to him and since then he has given most generously of his time and experience to assist me to information and it was he who suggested to Mrs. A. E. Clapper that a picnic be held and a Family Association organized; and he did not stop there, for on the day of the first picnic, he was on hand to again give of his experience in forming the Association and in drawing up the list of officers necessary to carry it on.

And so to Mr. Bidwell we are indebted for the inspiration for our Association and for interesting the very person who has in the greatest measure made the publication of the history possible.

A great many of the notes of the New York Families have been collected by Mrs. Clapper, and she, assisted by her husband, the late Reverend A. E. Clapper, and their niece, Miss Sarah Groff, have I know spared no effort to obtain every record available.

My work has consisted in arranging and typing ready for the publisher the material collected. The notes of the Canadian Families have also all been collected by me and I regret that they are not more complete, but at the time that the Shufelts came to Canada, and for many years after, the parts in which they made their new homes were in a very unsettled and unorganized state and in many cases there are no living descendants of those pioneer families to give the information necessary to complete the records.

If, as is unfortunately the case, in most works of this kind, someone has been left out and if the records of certain families are more complete than others, the reason is that the persons who could give this information did not do so, or that for various reasons the available records are more complete; and not because space was used for certain families to the sacrifice of others. Every effort has been made by all those concerned to miss no one and to collect all material of interest, and it will be greatly regretted if anyone has just cause to say that they have been slighted. It is not claimed that the book is a complete history but that

it is only a collection of records, connected where possible. In many cases by using a little imagination the records could have been with fair certainty made more complete, but rather than give what might prove to be incorrect information, this has not been done.

Wherever possible and practical, the source of the information is given: and where there is the least doubt as to the correctness of the record this is indicated. No adopted standard for genealogical works has been used because it was felt that these are too involved to make easy and interesting reading; it is therefore hoped that the method employed will prove to be clear and easily understood. Preceding the indexes will be found short instructions as to how to look up information in the book.

"Thus man passes away, his name perishes from record and recollection, his history is as a tale that is told and his very monument becomes a ruin"—Irving. Already many links with our ancestors have become broken, many records destroyed and soon their monuments will become weather worn and disappear. Even twenty or thirty years ago a much more complete history could have been written and so we have made it our duty and the aim in publishing this book to rescue from oblivion what still remains and to write it down so that the memory of "Our Folks" may endure in the years to come.

The title "Our Folks" has been chosen because these words seem to so beautifully bring to mind those neighbourly, wholesome old people of yesterday, to whom this little volume is dedicated as a memorial.

HENRY B. SHUFELT.

Montreal, Canada, 1935.

CHAPTER ONE

MINUTES OF ANNUAL RE-UNIONS

The first meeting of the Shufelt Family Association was held August 3, 1929 at the Claverack College Grounds, Claverack, New York.

The meeting was called to order by Mr. Frederick D. Bidwell. At the request of the chairman, Rev. A. E. Clapper offered the invocation.

It was moved, seconded and voted unanimously that the following members be the staff of officers for the ensuing year:

President	Mrs. A. E. Clapper, Hudson, New York
First Vice-President	Rev. J. Ernest Shufelt, Rockwell, North Carolina
Second Vice-President	Judge Augustus Shufeldt, Kingston, New York.
Third Vice-President	Adam Van Vranken, Vischers Ferry, New York
Secretary	Laura M. Shufelt, Ghent, New York
Treasurer	Rev. A. E. Clapper, Hudson, New York
Genealogist	Henry B. Shufelt, 1433 Queen Mary Road, Montreal, Canada.
Counsellors:	
Mervin J. Spaid, New York City.	Everett Esselstyn, Claverack, New York.
Stanton Shufelt, Rensselaerville, New York.	John Lampman, Claverack, New York.
Mrs. Mary Shufelt Damms, Great Barrington, Mass.	Cora Shufelt, Albany, New York.
Frederick D. Bidwell, Albany, New York.	Thomas Cookingham, Mellenville, New York.
Harriet Shufelt, Kingston, New York.	William C. Miller, Amenia, New York.

A motion was made, seconded, discussed and carried that the 1930 meeting of the Association be held at Kingston, New York, on the first Saturday in August. Mrs. Shultis was appointed to arrange with a church to serve a lunch at that time.

A motion was made, seconded and carried to send a letter of thanks to Mr. B. B. Bradley of Chatham for allowing the Association to use the former Claverack College grounds for their meeting.

Mr. Henry B. Shufelt of Montreal was then introduced by Mr. Bidwell. Mr. Shufelt gave a very interesting report on some of the work he had done in looking up and organizing the records of the Shufelt family. He brought out the fact that there are no Shufelts listed among the Palatines and explained the migrations of some of the Shufelts to Schoharie County and to Canada at an early period. Of special interest was the first record found—that of a baptism at Esopus in 1727.

At the request of the speaker, several members present gave some facts and

traditions of their own branches of the family. All members were urged to send to the genealogist any records that might prove valuable for his work.

A rising vote of thanks was given to Rev. and Mrs. A. E. Clapper for their work in organizing and calling together the first meeting of the Shufelt family.

Mr. Bidwell appealed for support for Mr. Henry Shufelt in his work.
The meeting was then adjourned.

(Sgd) Laura Shufelt, *Secretary*.

SECOND RE-UNION

The second annual reunion of the Shufelt Family Association was held at Forsythe Park, Kingston, New York, August 2, 1930.

Mr. and Mrs. George W. Shultis met and welcomed the people as they entered the park. A social time was enjoyed by all and this was followed by a picnic lunch. Ice cream was on sale and was much appreciated as it was a very warm day.

At 2:30 the meeting was called to order by the President, Mrs. A. E. Clapper. The Rev. J. D. Fields was a guest of honor and led the singing, which opened with the "Battle Hymn of the Republic." This was followed by a prayer by Rev. J. D. Fields.

Welcome was given by Judge Augustus Shufeldt of Kingston and a response by Rev. A. E. Clapper. "America" was then sung.

The minutes of the first meeting were read by Miss Sara E. Groff in the absence of the Secretary, Laura M. Shufelt. Roll call was followed by the treasurer's report which brought applause from those present. A report from the chairman of the Councillors, Mervin J. Spaid, was read by Adam Van Vranken. After this report "Faith of Our Fathers" was sung.

At this point there was an open discussion of the work before the Association and plans for the furthering of the work.

Mr. Shufelt then gave a talk urging the people to do all they can to help the President in completing the records of each branch. He told of some historic facts about the Shufelt family and asked for facts and stories of the ancestors of the families to make the book interesting. He also asked for copies of pictures of grandfathers or great grandfathers or old homes of ancestors.

A resolution was made and passed to give a rising vote of thanks to the City of Kingston, the Shufelts of Kingston and to Rev. J. D. Fields.

A committee was appointed to nominate the officers for the coming year. The committee consisted of: Mr. Henry B. Shufelt, Mr. Earle R. Shufelt, Mrs. Estella Winne, Miss Carrie E. Spaid, and Miss Harriet Shufelt.

The following officers were nominated and elected:

President	Mrs. A. E. Clapper, Nassau, New York
First Vice-President	Rev. J. Ernest Shufelt, High Point, North Carolina
Second Vice-President	Judge Augustus Shufeldt, Kingston, New York
Third Vice-President	Adam Van Vranken, Vischers Ferry, New York
Secretary	Laura M. Shufelt, Ghent, New York
Treasurer	Rev. A. E. Clapper, Nassau, New York.

Counsellors:

Mervin J. Spaid,
New York City.
Stanton Shufelt,
Rensselaerville, New York.
Mrs. Mary Shufelt Damms,
Great Barrington, Mass.
Frederick D. Bidwell,
Albany, New York.
Harriet Shufelt,
Kingston, New York.

Mrs. George W. Shultis,
Kingston, New York.
Kenneth S. Shufelt,
Delmar, New York.
Cora Shufelt,
Albany, New York.
Thomas Cookingham,
Mellenville, New York.
William C. Miller,
Amenia, New York.

In regard to the question of where the next meeting was to be held, Albany was suggested and Mrs. Mary Shufelt Damms gave an invitation to come to Great Barrington. It was voted to go to Albany as it seemed more centrally located and it was voted to hold the meeting the first Saturday in August.

All joined hands and sang "God Be With You 'Till We Meet Again." The benediction was given by Rev. J. D. Fields and the meeting was adjourned.

Recorded by: Sara E. Groff,
Secretary Pro Tem.

Submitted by: Laura M. Shufelt,
Secretary.

THIRD RE-UNION

The third meeting of the Shufelt Family Association was held August 8, 1931, at McKown's Grove, Albany, New York.

The meeting was called to order by Mr. Frederick D. Bidwell, acting chairman. The chairman suggested sending out post cards to encourage attendance at the meetings and to increase interest in the work of the Association. Mr. Stanton Shufelt proposed that each region be left to a local member of a publicity committee. This suggestion was approved.

The following staff of officers was nominated and elected for the next year:

President	Mrs. A. E. Clapper, Nassau, New York.
First Vice-President	Rev. J. Ernest Shufelt, High Point, North Carolina.
Second Vice-President	Judge Augustus Shufeldt, Kingston, New York.
Third Vice-President	Adam Van Vranken, Rexford, New York.
Secretary	Laura M. Shufelt, Ghent, New York.
Treasurer	Stanton Shufelt, Westerlo, New York.

Counsellors:

Mervin J. Spaid,
New York City.
Frank Shufelt,
Albany, New York.
Mrs. Mary Shufelt Damms,
Great Barrington, Mass.

Kenneth S. Shufelt,
Delmar, New York.
Cora Shufelt,
Albany, New York.
Thomas Cookingham,
Mellenville, New York.

Frederick D. Bidwell,
Albany, New York.
Harriet Shufelt,
Kingston, New York.
Mrs. George W. Shultis,
Kingston, New York.

William C. Miller,
Amenia, New York.
William Shufelt,
Catskill, New York.

It was voted to hold the 1932 meeting in Central Park, Schenectady, the second Saturday of August, at 12 Noon Daylight Saving Time. It was decided to bring a basket lunch.

A collection to cover the cost of the use of the grove and of the post cards amounted to \$8.40.

The chairman then appointed the publicity committee as follows:

Mr. Stanton Shufelt, Westerloo, New York	Helderberg region
Mr. Harvey Shufelt, Middleburgh, New York	Schoharie Valley
Mr. Henry B. Shufelt, Montreal, Canada	Canada
Mrs. Truman Howard, Pittsfield, Mass.	Massachusetts
Miss Carrie Spaid, Martindale Depot, New York	Columbia County
Mrs. George W. Shultis, Kingston, New York	Ulster and Greene Counties
Mr. Harvey Shufelt, Lyons, New York	Western New York
Mr. Frank Shufelt, Nassau, New York	Rensselaer County (From Schodack East)
Mrs. Beulah Van Hoesen, Niverville, New York	Rensselaer County (From Schodack West)
Mr. Adam Van Vranken, Rexford, New York	Schenectady and Saratoga Counties

Each member of this committee was asked to send to the Secretary the names of all in his district to whom cards should be sent and to urge all to attend the reunion.

The meeting was then adjourned.

Laura M. Shufelt, *Secretary*.

FOURTH RE-UNION

The fourth annual meeting of the Shufelt Family Association planned for August, 1932 was deferred until the following year because of the illness of the genealogist of the family. The reunion was held July 29, 1933 in Central Park, Schenectady, at 12 o'clock. After a basket lunch and a social hour the meeting was called to order by the President, Mrs. A. E. Clapper, Albany. After the singing of "America" the reports of Secretary and Treasurer were given and approved. A song "The Sweet By and By" was followed by the report of the historian, Mr. Henry B. Shufelt, of Montreal.

Mr. Shufelt greeted his American relatives and expressed sympathy for families that had experienced losses of members since the last meeting. Then Mr. Shufelt outlined the work done and planned for the history of the family. He pointed out the necessity of distinguishing carefully between records authenticated

from government documents and other official origins and mere tradition gathered from uncertain sources.

As planned the book is to include a chapter on the history prior to the settlement in America. Communications from the Dutch Archives in Holland, indicate that the name Shufelt, of which the oldest form in America is Zuvelde, or Zufeld, is of German origin. Mr. Shufelt indicated the necessity for further researches at La Hague, Washington, D. C., and in the British Museum to secure the necessary information from the old world.

The earliest record of any Shufelt in America dates from the year 1711 when we find John George Shufelt living in the vicinity of Red Hook. Another record indicates that George Shufelt, who may have been the same individual, and his wife Anna Catharina, were in New York State as early as 1712.

From 1711 to 1740 the records are very vague and incomplete and after 1740 there are also many facts missing and the task of writing a history complete in every line would be beyond the possibility and purpose of this present effort. It has been thought best to try to limit the work and place the facts already collected into printed form in order that they may form the basis for later research.

Mr. Shufelt then explained the original scheme used in recording the lineage in each branch. He indicated that the book would include blank pages for further records and photographs and a complete index. So far about one hundred type-written pages are complete in spite of several handicaps including the one of distance from the locality in which most of the branches settled.

Continuing the account of the records Mr. Shufelt said he had learned that by 1723 George Shufelt of Red Hook had acquired enough property to pay a tax of £ 17 and that he was the owner of one slave. Records show that the Shufelts have participated in all our wars. In fact, they fought on both the British and American sides in the War of 1812. Several Canadian members were in the Union army in the Civil War.

Mr. Shufelt expressed gratitude to Mrs. Clapper, the late Rev. A. E. Clapper, and Miss Sarah Groff for their work in collecting and organizing information.

At the conclusion of the report Mrs. Clapper thanked Mr. Shufelt for his report and for his work in helping to make the members of the family better acquainted with one another. She appealed to the members of the Association to try to stimulate local interest and to urge people to send the information asked for to complete the records.

The following slate of officers was unanimously approved:

President	Mrs. Allen E. Clapper, Albany, New York.
First Vice-President	Rev. J. Ernest Shufelt, High Point, North Carolina.
Second Vice-President	A. R. Van Vranken, Rexford, New York.
Secretary	Miss Laura Shufelt, Ghent, New York.
Treasurer	Stanton Shufelt, Westerlo, New York.
Counsellors:	
Mervin J. Spaid, New York City.	Mrs. George W. Shultis, Kingston, New York.
Mrs. Mary Shufelt Danms, Great Barrington, Mass.	Miss Cora Shufelt, Albany, New York.

Frederick D. Bidwell,
Albany, New York.
Mrs. John Loutfian,
Coxsackie, New York.
Mrs. Harriet Shufeldt,
Kingston, New York.

Kenneth S. Shufelt,
Delmar, New York
William C. Miller,
Amenia, New York.
Frank Shufelt,
Albany, New York.

Mrs. Frank Shufelt moved a rising vote of thanks to Mr. Shufelt for his work.

"God Be With You Till We Meet Again" was sung and the meeting was then adjourned.

Laura M. Shufelt, *Secretary*.

FIFTH RE-UNION

The fifth annual meeting of the Shufelt Family Association was held September 1, 1934, at the Spaid Grove, Martindale, New York, at eleven o'clock. After a period of visiting, Rev. F. E. Hartmann asked grace and the party enjoyed a basket lunch.

A very interesting program followed, with Mr. M. J. Spaid acting as toastmaster. Mr. Spaid gave a short speech of welcome in which he told some of the facts about Martindale and Vicinity.

He then introduced Rev. Edgar H. Peterson, who gave an inspirational talk containing interesting personal reminiscences, a statement of his own aims and ideals and two poems called "Our Strength" and "Greetings to the Shufelt Reunion." The second poem was handed to our genealogist in order that it might be included in the history of the family.

Mr. Spaid then introduced Mrs. George Hellfeld of Martindale, who gave several interesting numbers. They were three poems, "The Daffodils" by Wordsworth, "The Gypsy Month" by Mrs. Margaret Sangster and "This Is She" by Arthur Guiterman; and a humorous dramatization of Back Seat Driving.

The toastmaster introduced next Dr. F. E. Hartmann, who paid tribute to the Shufelt family by giving an account of his contacts with members of the family that he met in his parish work in Ghent and Chatham. He paid special tribute to Mr. John Shufelt and to Mrs. Estella Shufelt Winn. Dr. Hartmann expressed his conviction that if the members with whom he has had contact are typical, the nation will be benefited by a continuation of the Shufelt blood.

Mr. Spaid then presented Mrs. George Come, President of the Columbia County Historical Society, who gave a most interesting and inspired address. She emphasized the importance of publishing just such family histories as the one planned by the Shufelts, by saying that no week goes by without bringing to the Historical Society several requests about Columbia County ancestries. She also told the group that it is just such groups as the one assembled that will preserve real American ideas and ideals.

Mrs. Come then told of the nature and work of the Historical Society—that it contains about 1000 members scattered about the world and in many states of the union. A cordial invitation was extended to those present to visit the House of History in Kinderhook, dedicated to the preservation of history and historical treasures of Columbia County. The speaker asserted that no other county had a right to be more proud of its history, having produced Robert Livingston, who administered the oath of office to Washington; Philip Livingston, signer of the Declaration of Independence; Martin Van Buren, governor of New York State and President of the United States; Samuel J. Tilden, governor of New York State and elected President but excluded on a technicality; and Theodore Roose-

velt, one of whose ancestors came from Columbia County; as well as Martin Glynn, governor of New York State. She also showed the appropriateness of locating the House of History in the beautiful village of Kinderhook that was named by Henry Hudson and that was Kinderhook when New York was called Mannahatta and Albany was Nassau.

Mrs. Come then passed on to the assembly a baccalaureate message given at her 50th anniversary, in which the speaker made 5 points: 1. Know yourself. 2. Accept yourself. 3. Develop yourself. 4. Discipline yourself. 5. Dedicate yourself. Then these 5 points were to be bound together by a general statement that there is no substitute for religion.

Mrs. Come's address was concluded by an account of the Bassett family, who came with William the Conqueror to Wales, where their castle still exists in ruins. They came to America in the ship Fortune in 1621. Then final emphasis was laid by the speaker on the need for records for such purposes as membership in the D. A. R. or the S. A. R.

A 15 minute recess was followed by a Business Meeting under the leadership of the President, Mrs. A. E. Clapper.

The Invocation by Rev. Edgar H. Peterson was followed by the singing of "America." At Mrs. Clapper's request, Mrs. Frank Shufelt acted as chairman of the business meeting.

The minutes of the last meeting were read and approved. No treasurer's report was given because of the absence of the treasurer. A collection to cover incidental expenses amounted to \$6.00.

Mr. Henry B. Shufelt of Montreal then gave a brief address. He greeted his American associates in true French Canadian manner—"Bonjour, mesdames et messieurs, comment ca va." He pointed out that many Canadians are familiar with Claverack and vicinity since their ancestors migrated from that locality, Mr. Shufelt's own people having gone from Livingston Manor to the Province of Quebec.

Mr. Shufelt said he had planned to have the book completed sooner but that research had revealed such extremely extensive records and a family with members from Mexico to Alaska, in every state in the union and in the Provinces of Canada. He pointed out that some records are illegible and that in other cases extensive research shows records to be of no value. However, Mr. Shufelt feels that it would be wise to close the records as of December 31, 1934, and put the facts so far collected in permanent book form. Therefore, he proposed the following resolution. "It is proposed that the Shufelt family history manuscript be closed December 31, 1934, and that the book be published after that date without delay and that each one desiring copies of same, sign for as many copies as he can take and that cards be sent to those not present to sign."

Mr. Shufelt went on to say that the idea of the picnic was suggested by Mr. Bidwell and this idea was made a reality by Rev. and Mrs. A. E. Clapper, who managed the first reunion at Claverack in 1929. To Rev. and Mrs. Clapper and Miss Sarah Groff, Mr. Shufelt paid tribute for their tireless energy in working to make the book a reality.

Mr. Shufelt thanked our hosts, Miss Carrie E. Spaid and Mr. Mervin J. Spaid for contributing the grove and for their work toward making the picnic a success. He also extended a cordial invitation to those present to come to Canada to visit him. Mr. Shufelt thanked Mr. Peterson for the poem to be published in the book; he also thanked Mrs. Hellfeld and Dr. Hartmann for their part in the program. He added to the tributes to Uncle John and his family by reading a poem dedicated to Aunt Sarah.

The Chairman thanked Mr. Shufelt for his work and for coming so far to attend the reunion.

Registration was taken by Miss Sara Groff. Orders for books were taken by Mr. Shufelt.

Mrs. A. E. Clapper introduced Mrs. Lafayette Winn, and Miss Harriet Shufelt, who read interesting letters from distant members of the Shufelt family. One of these members formerly owned a farm in Cook County, Illinois, part of the site of Chicago.

Mrs. Clapper then stated that the work planned was completed and that this marked the last meeting of the Association unless the members wished to organize to continue picnics.

Mr. E. A. Vignes moved that the Association be continued with the same officers. This motion was seconded, discussed and carried.

Mr. M. J. Spaid then moved that the Resolution proposed by Mr. Shufelt be accepted and then amended his motion to include the statement that the book be published as soon as finances and other circumstances would permit. This motion was carried.

The meeting was then adjourned.

Laura M. Shufelt, *Secretary*.

GREETINGS

The Shufelt Reunion, greetings,
Greetings of glad good cheer,
In the name of the dear Saviour,
To help you through the year.

Face to face today you're meeting
Kinship's ties to renew,
May you have the Master's blessing
On all you say and do.

Beloved faces may be missing
When you shall meet next year,
So let strong words of helpfulness
Be spoken while you're here.

May the year that lies before you
Abound with peace and love,
As you seek the Father's blessing
From His Heavens above.

"Bear ye one another's burdens"
This is the Master's way,
And thus we follow as He leads
Unto the perfect day.

When in that land of light and song
Your reunion shall be,
O what joy it will be then
The Lord of Life to see.

Dedicated to

The Friends of the Shufelt
Reunion, held at Miss Carrie
Spaid's Sept. 1, 1934.

Rev. Edgar H. Peterson,
Martindale Depot, N. Y.

SIXTH RE-UNION

Shufelt Re-Union At Martindale

August 31, 1935

(Sixth Annual Gathering Enjoyed Day of Family Reunion with Program)

The sixth annual reunion of members of the Shufelt family of the United States and Canada was held in the private grove at the Spaid homestead in Martindale Saturday.

Members of the family began to assemble before 11 o'clock in the morning and it was not until about 5 o'clock in the afternoon that the last ones departed.

The places represented were Hunter's Land, Albany, Brookview, Nassau, Hudson, Claverack, Mellenville, West Ghent, Ghent, Amenia, Hillsdale and New York City, in New York State; Great Barrington, Mass., and Torrington, Conn. The grove had been made ready for the occasion, with ample tables, chairs, settees, etc., and adorned with flags and an abundance of flowers.

Lunch was served from 12:30 to 1:30 o'clock, followed by an interesting entertainment provided especially for the occasion as follows:

Words of welcome were by Rev. Edgar H. Peterson, pastor of the Baptist church at Martindale, accompanied by a poem written for the occasion, extending greetings to members of the Shufelt family.

Mervin J. Spaid presided and, following the address of welcome, introduced a song called "The Shufelt Chorus," composed by himself, the words of which are as follows:

"Shufelt, Shufelt, name we love to hear,
Shufelt, Shufelt, name to us most dear;
It has been with us since birth,
It will be with us 'til death,
And we'll always cherish the family name of Shufelt."

Mrs. DeWitt V. Jordan spoke briefly of Martindale and the Shufelts and gave in verse a story of the longings of a little boy.

Dr. Frank P. Hartmann, pastor of the Lutheran churches of Ghent and Chatham, from 1880 to 1888, gave a brief account of his work and of his association with various members of the Shufelt family, with special reference to the late Mr. and Mrs. John Shufelt, both of whom passed away since the meeting in 1934.

Mrs. George C. Hellfield, a resident of Martindale, who participated in the exercises of last year, recited from memory an interesting poem.

Then followed an address by the Rev. Herman Hageman, pastor emeritus of the Reformed Church of Claverack, illustrating the characters of former days who did so much for religion and education in the settlement and development of the communities where we now live, bringing out the question that, in view of the sacrifices of our ancestors, are we worth what we cost?

After the address by Rev. Hageman, Mr. Spaid gave a talk on dahlias, beginning with the discovery in Mexico in the 18th century, and continuing with their early development and the approved modern methods now in use for their propagation and care.

A letter was read from Henry B. Shufelt, of Montreal, Canada, author of the book now in preparation, on the geneology of the Shufelt family, stating that 200 pages had been completed and the remainder, consisting of approximately

50 pages, would be ready soon. It is now expected that the book will be published in the immediate future.

Following the reading of the letter and a few announcements, the meeting closed with the singing of the "Shufelt Chorus" and a benediction by the Rev. Hageman, after which visits were made to the Spaid gardens to view the 450 dahlias now growing and the numerous varieties of shrubs and evergreens.

No election of officers having been held, it is understood that all officers of the Association will serve until the next annual meeting, or until their successors are elected and have qualified.

Mervin J. Spaid, *Secretary Pro Tem.*

CHAPTER TWO

*From whence came our ancestors and when did they come to America
The Earliest form of the name*

Probably what is of first interest to one reading a history of an American or a Canadian family, is to know when his ancestors came to America, where they first settled here, and where their home was in the Old Land; and for a family having the kind of name our family has, one is also interested to know how the immigrant ancestor spelled his name.

With regard to the name a very definite answer can be given, but, unfortunately, the first questions cannot be answered. However, this does not mean that there is no information to present, but that no definite and final conclusions can be given from only the evidence so far obtained.

In a work entitled, "Colonial Families of the United States of America," by George N. McKenzie, it is stated that:

"George Shufeldt or Shufelt, the immigrant ancestor of this family, was a member of the band of Palatines who came from Holland in 1710, and settled along the Hudson at East and West Camp, New York State",

and this same work says that he had a son Henry, "born probably 1725." Similar information is given in other works, such as "American Ancestry" by Thomas P. Hughes, where it is stated that George Shufelt was from Holland and settled in Rhinebeck, and "Famous People of Colonial Days."

From Smith's History of Dutchess County, we learn that there were three immigrations of Palatines—The first in 1708, led by Rev. Joshua Kocherthal; the second, in 1710, and the third in 1722 under Governor Burnet. The second immigration is the one we are interested in, therefore, some details of it will be given from information obtained from "The Story of the Palatines," by S. H. Cobb; the "Documentary History of New York," published by the State, and "The Camden Colony," by Rev. B. W. Tucker. First, however, let us consider briefly the settlement of the Dutch in New York State.

Under the Dutch New Netherlands as New York State was then called, grew very slowly. The first permanent Dutch Colonists came to Manhattan in 1623, some of whom went up the Hudson to Fort Orange (Albany) in Rensselaer and Albany Counties, where the lands had been purchased from the Mohawk Indians by Rensselaer.

In 1629 a sort of Feudal System was established by the West India Company and grants were made to "Patroons or Lords of the Manors;" the Company also promised to supply each colonist with as many blacks as they conveniently could. In 1630 two ships with colonists were sent out from Holland, but one ship was captured by pirates while the colonists in the other were massacred by the Indians.

More colonists were brought out free of charge in 1638 and were granted the right to cultivate the land in free proprietorship.

One of the early settlements was at Esopus on the Hudson, now Kingston and New Paltz, which was settled in 1660 by a party of Flemish Walloons—"strangers"—who came from the Palatinate. This particular settlement is mentioned, for, as will be noted later, some of the Shufelts lived at Kingston.

The presence of these Walloons in the Palatinate is explained by the fact that it was a refuge of Protestants and consequently many different peoples sought safety there. In 1674 the Palatinate was devastated for harbouring Huguenots,

and as will be mentioned later they, the Palatines, were continually harassed and persecuted by King Louis XIV of France.

A gentleman who lived all his life in and around Albany, says there were three or four times as many Palatines who settled in the Hudson Valley than there were Hollanders; and that no Hollanders came to America after the capture in 1664 of the Colony by the English. He further says "when I was a boy, I used to hear so much of High Dutchers and Low Dutchers. The Low Dutchers were from the lower part of the Rhine in Holland, while the High Dutchers were from the upper part of the Rhine in the Palatinate in Germany."

Now let us consider the Palatine Immigrations. In 1708, the Reverend Joshua Kocherthal, Minister of the Palatines, brought a few Palatines, some with families, and settled in the district then known as Quassaick Creek, now a part of the City of Newburgh, N. Y. He described them in a memorial to Queen Anne as "poor Lutherans, come hither from the Lower Palatinate, praying to be transferred to some of your Majesty's plantations in America; . . ." No one of our name was amongst these people. Then there was the second or general immigration of 1709-10, which is the one we are particularly interested in; and a third in 1722.

The Palatines who came to New York, were people who lived in the Lower Palatinate of Germany, on the Rhine River, which territory included the Black Forest and the following cities: Spires, Mannheim, Weinheim, Mayence, Oppenheim, Heidelberg, Worms and Phillipsberg. They were for the most part uneducated peasants of the Lutheran faith, this section being the birthplace of German Protestantism.

It is quite generally believed that they left their country because of persecution by the Catholic Rulers, but some historians say that the main reason of their emigration was the offer of land and the influence of the land agents rather than oppression. However, during the war of Spanish Succession, 1702-1713, the Roman Catholics led by Louis XIV took Strasberg, destroyed many towns and rendered thousands homeless; and the people are said to have fled to the Lines of Marborough and Holland for protection. In 1709, while the war was still raging Queen Anne of England sent ships to Rotterdam and took many of the Palatines to England. Lists of those taken to England are contained in the Issues of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society for January, April, July and October 1909, and January 1910; these lists have been looked through but no name resembling even in the remotest way, that of our ancestor, appears therein.

At that time, England was not industrial, and there was difficulty in settling so many people; but it so happened that the five Mohawk chiefs taken to London by Peter Schuyler, Mayor of Albany, were there, and these chiefs gave the Palatines a grant of land on the Mohawk River at Schoharie. This story appears to be pretty well accepted as true but for some reason, perhaps due to influence of some who had land to dispose of, they were not settled at Schoharie, but were taken to a tract of land on the Hudson River—this caused considerable trouble.

All of the Palatines in England did not come to America: many remained in England; others were influenced by Irish Landlords to settle in Ireland as tenants on their estates. Parliament established a colony at Limerick on Lord Southwell's Estate. An English traveller, Farrar, writes of them in the early 1800's: "They (the descendants) have left off sauerkraut and taken up potatoes, though still preserving their own language." Later, many joined their former friends in Dutchess County.

Those who were brought to America were given free passage and according to the "Life of Conrad Weiser," by Rev. C. Z. Weiser, D.D., this was not to be repaid and lands were to be also given them. But when they were settled in Livingston's Manor they were set to work making tar from the pine trees for

the Britist Navy to repay the money expended on them. The book just quoted states that they were taxed an annual ground rent and that "\$33 were exacted per capita as passage money."

According to an old letter the voyage occupied three months, but according to Weiser they left England at Christmas and as will be seen from the documents quoted below the ships did not arrive at New York until June.

The following records give us quite a complete story of the arrival and settlement of the Palatines in New York.

"Second Immigration of the Palatines"

In Council 13th. June 1710.

Reported that the ship Lyon arrived at Port having brought a considerable number of Palatines. As there were many contagious diseases among them they ordered that they be landed with their goods at Nutten Island."

* * *

"Governor Hunter to the Board of Trade"

New York, July 24, 1710

"MY LORDS

"By a small vessel bound for Lisbon I gave your Lordships notice of our arrival here (June 14). Since that time all the Palatine ships separated by the weather are arrived safe except the Herbert Frigate where our tents and arms are. She was cast away on the East end of Long Island on the 7th. of July; the men are safe but our goods much damaged. We still want the Berceley Castle which we left at Portsmouth. The poor people have been mighty sickly but recover apace. We have lost above 470 of our number."

* * *

"Governor Hunter to the Board of Trade"

November 14, 1710

"MY LORDS

"I have now settled the Palatines upon good lands on both sides of Hudson's River, about one hundred miles up adjacent to the pines; I have planted them in five villages; three on the east side of the river upon six thousand acres, I have purchased of Mr. Livingston about two miles from Row-1 of Jansens Kill (Brook or river): the other two on the west side near Sawyers Creek, as your Lordships will observe by the enclosed sketch No. 10 compared with your maps. The lands on the west side belong to the Queen; each family hath a sufficient lot of good arable land and ships of 15 foot draught of water can sail up as far as their plantations. They have already built themselves comfortable huts and are now employed in clearing the ground. In the spring I shall set them to work preparing the trees according to Mr. Bridgers directions."

* * *

A Petition of the New York Palatines to the Lords of Trade, states That in the year 1709 the Palatines and other Germans being invited to come to England, about four thousand of them were sent into New York in America of whom about 1700 died on board or on landing in that Province, by unavoidable sickness.

That before they went on board they were promised that those remaining alive should have 40 acres of land and 5 pounds sterling per head, besides cloth, tools, utensils and other things necessary to Husbandry, to be given on arrival. On arrival they were quartered in tents and afterwards removed to lands of Livingston, where they erected small houses for shelter during the winter season. In the spring they were ordered to work to make pitch and tar. They lived here

about two years. They complained that they were put to work clearing private lands and did not receive the promised money, etc.

* * *

The villages of the Palatines in New York were, Hunterstown, Queensbury, Annsbury and Haysbury on the East side of Hudson's River and Elizabethtown, Georgetown and New Village on the West side: but the settlements were generally known as East and West Camp, Germantown and Saugerties. None of these place names remain except West Camp.

Lists of the Palatines who were in Livingston's Manor during the winter of 1710 and summer of 1711 have been published as well as other lists, but none of our family name appear in these. On the other hand, the first record found of a Zufeld in America appears about this time, that is under date of August 27, 1711 and it is in the Registers of the Palatine Minister at West Camp, the Reverend Joshua Kocherthal, that this first record is found. But even though our ancestor came with the Palatines might he not have been from Holland for it would seem very probable that some Hollanders joined the general exodus as it passed through their country on the way to England and America.

The making of tar proved a failure and many of the Palatines were unable to repay what had been expended on them. Gradually the authorities withdrew the strict supervision which they had been put under, and finally in 1713 they were allowed to settle where they desired. Some remained in Livingston's Manor; some went to Schoharie and the Mohawk Valley and others to Pennsylvania. The number of persons of the Palatine Families on "Hudson's River" in 1718, is given as 1601.

We will next consider where our ancestors first settled in New York. Smith's History states that the first settlements in Red Hook were made by the Dutch in 1713 and that among the early settlers were Schufeldts. Next, a record sent in says that the first Shufelt settled about five miles from Rhinebeck, which could be in or near Red Hook; and these statements seem to be proved by the fact that in 1723, Jurrie Soefelt, of the North Ward of Rhinebeck, which embraced Red Hook, had acquired enough property to pay a tax of seventeen pounds. But what is our best and probably our most reliable information is this:

In a family record dated 1884, of Frances Shufeldt, daughter of George Adam Shufeldt and Mary H. Wilson is found: "Zufeldt or Shufelt family emigrated from Dutch Netherlands Hanovarian Border in 1702. Settled at Red Hook, N. Y. Province in 1707." And Mr. Wm. B. E. Shufeldt, a grandson of George A. Shufeldt writes: "In 1908 or 1909, I got some trace of a family named Zuveltd, who had left Meppel in the Province of Drenthe, Netherlands, in either 1701 or 1702" and he says further, "It remained in my mind, as very many years before I had heard my father say that he had heard, somewhere, that our people had come from Meppel"; and that so far as he knows the name has never been spelled Shufeldt which would have been the German way. An inquiry was sent to the Archives, La Hague, and they replied "that in the records of the town of Meppel was not found any trace of the family Zuveltd."

It has always been claimed by the Canadian Branch of our family that they are Dutch-American and the late David Shufelt of Iron Hill, Quebec is remembered to have said that they came from Amsterdam, Holland: Dr. Robert W. Shufeldt of Washington, D. C. in his autobiography stated that the family was Dutch and not German as claimed by some writers.

Our Family Name

Our Family name is the anglicised form of a name which it can be said without much chance of dispute, was originally German, namely—ZUFELD, or as rendered in the Dutch Records, ZUVELD.

Cobb in his "Story of the Palatines" says that "Shufelt" was derived from a Palatine name Schenefeldt, but if this is so, it must apply to another family, for in no New York records has the name Schenefeldt been found; and only once in all the records consulted has a name resembling it been seen, viz. that, on September 4, 1728, Johannes Shonefeldt, then in Pennsylvania took the Oath of Allegiance. He came to America on the ship Albany, Lazarus Oxman, Master.

That our immigrant ancestor's name was Zufeld seems absolutely certain, for invariably in the early records the name so appears until about the close of the 18th century. And what seems to be positive proof is that it has been found in many cases that in the Vital Records such as a registration of a birth, the father's name was recorded as "Zufeld," whereas the same individual was at that very time recorded in the Census of the United States as "Shufelt." Not until about 1800, do we find the name Shufelt in the vital records and in many of the records of about that time it is rendered as Shufeld.

What investigation has been made, has led to the conclusion that the name Zufeld is of German origin. The Archives, La Hague, Netherlands, replied: "Your ancestor George Zufeld was most probably from German origin." Mr. Arnold J. F. Van Laer, New York State Archivist, who came from Holland to America in 1900, also says Shufelt or Zufeld is a German name and not a Holland Dutch name.

As to the meaning of the name, a Professor, who is an authority on nomenclature, tells us that it developed from "Dwellers of the Open;" others say it means "An enclosed field;" and a German who was consulted say ZU means closed, as for instance a closed door—and FELD means field. He also said that ZU is pronounced much like STU with the T hardly perceptible; so it can be seen how the name easily developed into "Shufelt" and if the meaning of the name is an indication of the occupation of our ancestors, then they were undoubtedly farmers. In the early records the name Shufelt is found in many different forms; due, no doubt, in some instances to the name having been spelled according to the sound and in other cases through being copied from illegible writing. The several forms noted are as follows: Sufalt, Sufelt, Soefelt, Shuefelt, Shoeffelt, Toevelt, Toevel, Shufeldt, Shewfelt, Shufelt, Shufeld, Zufelt and Zufeld. Today, four different spellings are used by members of our family. Shufelt, which is the most general form; Shufeldt, which form appears to be used only by descendants of George Adam Shufeldt and Catherina Reisdorf; Shewfelt, which is used by the descendants of those who settled near Toronto, Canada; and Zufelt which is fairly common and is still used by those who settled in Eastern Ontario, Canada.

* * *

The conclusion from the foregoing evidence is that:

"George Zufeld, our immigrant ancestor, did not come to America with the band of Palatines in 1710; his name, nevertheless, was German; but came from Holland and settled in or near what is now the Village of Red Hook, N. Y., in 1707."

CHAPTER THREE

THE EARLIEST RECORDS

The earliest records of any of our family in America that have been found, are contained in the Registers of the Reverend Joshua Kocherthal of West Camp, N. Y., Minister to the Palatines: these records were reproduced in "Ye Olde Ulster," a copy of which is in the State Library at Albany. Kocherthal's records date from 1709 but the first entry in which a Zufeld figures is a record of baptism—on Aug. 27, 1711, Upper Settlement West Camp—of Johann George, son of Johann Henrich Wilderwax and his wife Anna Cacilla, with Johann Georg Zufeld as one of the sponsors. Next is found the following: "ANNA SIBYLLA and ANNA REGINA—Twins—children of Jerg and Anna Catharina Zufeld. Sp. Henry Wilderwax and his wife and Henrich Lorenz and his wife. Bapt. Aug. 9, 1712." Anna Sibylla probably married John Lammerth and had a son JOHANNES, bapt. Apr. 15, 1740 (See Red Hook Church Records) and JERG or JOHN ADAM, bapt. in 1746. Anna Regina probably married Peter Zipperla.

The next record reads: "Born Oct. 18, 1714, ANNA MARIA child of Jerg and Anna Catharina Zufeld. Sp. Peter Dippel and Anna Maria Zipperlin," and the final one: "Born July 23, 1716, ANNA MARGRETHA, child of Jerg and Anna Catherina Zufeld. Sp. Bernhard Noll and Anna Margaretha Reisdorsitin;" this baptism was apparently performed at Schoharie. Anna Margaretha may have been the Margaret Zufeld who married Frederick Berger (or Barringer) and had:

CONRAD: bapt. Oct. 17, 1736—see Esopus Ch. Records.

HANS JURG: bapt. in 1738—Sp. Jurg Zufeld and Catharina Zaam, who appears to have been his wife.

ZEKARIAS: bapt.

ELIZABETH: bapt. July 8, 1744—Lutheran Ch. Rec., Red Hook.

JACOB:

JOHANNES:

PHILIP:

ANNA MARIA: bapt. Dec. 7, 1755—Lutheran Ch. Rec., Red Hook

CHRISTINA: bapt. Aug. 27, 1758.

Whether Jerg Zufeld and Anna Catherina were married before or after they came to America cannot be said, but record of their marriage does not appear in Kocherthal's Registers; and whether she was the Catharina Zaam who appears above is not known. It is interesting to note that each daughter received the Mother's name, Anna, and it appears that it was the custom to give the Father's and Mother's name to each of the sons and daughters, and so there would be a John George, William George, George Adam, and so on. This probably was necessary to distinguish to what family they belonged, for a John, George, William, Peter, Maria, Anna, etc., were found in almost every family. In some cases they were numbered as George 2nd, George 3rd, or were known as Polly's George or Katy's George. Although Kocherthal's record continues until May 1719, no further records are found of Zufeld's; in fact, nothing more is found of Jerg Zufeld and Anna Catharina; whether they had children other than the above cannot be said, but GEORGE ADAM, who must have been born as early as 1720, and married Catharina Reisdorf and JOHN GEORGE, who must have been born as early as 1726, and married Catharina—may have been sons of George and it seems very probable that he had other children.

In 1723 Jurrie Soefelt was taxed in the North Ward Dutchess County, which embraced Red Hook, 17 pounds and 17 pence, so he must have acquired land soon after coming to America; and in the census of Dutchess County, 1740 is found Jury Soefelt and Jury Adam Soefeld. Then, in 1755, a Georg Soefeldt and

George Adam Soefeldt of Dutchess County were listed as owning a slave each, named "Phoebe" and "Dien" respectively.

The fact that Zufeld's did not act as sponsors for any of George Zufeld's children, would seem to indicate that he was the only one of that name then in America and the small number of families recorded in the First Census of the United States—1790—see appendix—appears to confirm this.

The next records are found in the Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Esopus. Here, under date of Mar. 12, 1727, is recorded the baptism of HENDRICK, son of Jury Zovelt and Elizabeth Krans; and in the Rhinebeck Ref. Ch. record—ANNATJE, daughter of George Adam Zufelt, and Elizabeth Cranz bapt. in 1731; and Oct. 17, 1736, CONRAD, son of Frederick Berger and Margreit Zuvelt and JURY, son of William Toevelt and Marytjen Staal—Sp. Jury Toevelt and Catrina Zaan or Zaam; then Dec. 2, 1739, CATHARINA, daughter of Willem Zuvelt and Marietje Staal. Sp. Johannes Veller and Catharina Zuvelt and finally, MARGREIT, daughter of Jurg Adam Zuvelt and Catharina Reisdorf, bapt. Jan. 24, 1742. Sp. Jurg Zuvelt and Margriet Zimmerman.

These constitute the earliest records; and for the most part no attempt has been made to connect them with the subsequent families. The records that are found in the Registers of the Lutheran and Dutch Reformed Churches of: Rhinebeck, Rhinebeck Flatts, Red Hook, Claverack, Churchtown, Ghent, the Krum Church, Hillsdale, Coxsackie, and of Kinderhook, have been incorporated into the genealogies of the United States Families which follow. A search was also made in the Registers of the Lutheran Churches of Germantown and Manortown and of the early records of the Reformed Dutch and Lutheran Churches of Schoharie, but nothing relating to our family was found.

CHAPTER FOUR

UNITED STATES FAMILIES

The following is, for the most part, a suppositionary record built up from many sources—from books, from traditions and from what the authentic records give. Therefore, it should be accepted as such and used only as a guide for further research.

It is assumed that only one Shufelt came to America and that he was the Johann Georg Zufeld who was in New York State in August 1711 and further that he was the George Zufeld whose wife was Anna Catharina; she may have been the Catharina Zaan or Zaam who was the wife of a Jurg Zufeld—see chapter on "The Earliest Records." We know that George and Anna Catharina had,

ANNA SIBYLLA,

ANNA REGINA, Twins bapt. Aug. 9, 1712

ANNA MARIA: born Oct. 18, 1714

ANNA MARGRETHA: born July 23, 1816

No more records of them are found and it may indicate that Anna Catharina died in 1717 or soon after. It is next assumed that he married again and that he was the George who married Elizabeth Krans and had,

(2) HENDRICK: bapt. Mar. 12, 1727. It is possible that he was the man who married Sarah Freer.

ANNATJE: bapt in 1731.

These are all the baptisms of which record has been found but George probably had also:

(3) GEORGE ADAM: who must have been born not later than 1720 and more probably as early as 1713. Married Catharina Reisdorf.

(4) WILLIAM: who must have been born as early as 1718. Married Marytjen Staal. Perhaps he was the George William who served in the Seven Years War—See Appendix.

(7) JOHN GEORGE: who must have been born as early as 1726. Married Catharina ———.

(13) PHILIP: born circa 1735. Married Sarah Shaver. This does not, however, appear to be correct, for it appears quite certain that Philip, who married Sarah Shaver was a son of George Adam and Catharina Reisdorf and was born in 1740.

(8) MICHAEL: born in 1737. Married Catharina ———. Again it appears more likely that this man was a son of George Adam and Catharina Reisdorf.

(9) ADAM: born circa 1740—married Neeltje Freer.

JOHANNES: born circa 1742—married Elizabeth Freer.

* * *

1. JOHN WILLIAM

Name found in records of St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Red Hook, and St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck as Johan Wilhelm Zuvelt, Zufelt and Zufeldt.

Married Anna Maria Stalin or Hoalin and had:

JOHAN WILHELM: bapt. Apr. 14, 1740.

ANNA: bapt. Feb. 5, 1746.

JACOB: bapt. ———, 1748. May have been the Jacob who married Lydia ———. See Record No. 10.

No further record.

2. HENRY

This man's name is found in the Records of the Reformed Dutch Church, Albany as Hannes Zoufeld (Holland Society Books). He married Sara Freer and they had,

(796) PETRUS: (Peter): born June 22, 1765.

MARIA: born July 26, 1767. Mother is given in one record as Elizabeth Freer.

NEELTJE: born Apr. 14, 1770.

They appear to have moved to New Jersey and there a son, William was born in 1772. The Peter above went to Ontario, Canada and appears to have been the same Peter who settled in the Township of Brock, there. His descendants spell their name "Shewfelt." For further records see Canadian Families.

See also appendix for names of those in Dutchess County who refused to sign the General Association.

3. GEORGE ADAM

Name found in the records of St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck and St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Red Hook, as Jurgen Adam Schoefelt; Jerg Adam Zufeld; Jurgen Adam Schoefelt.

It is probable that he lived in Rhinebeck Precinct, at or near Red Hook, and that he was the individual listed as a freeholder of Dutchess County in 1740 under the name of "Jury Adam Soefelt;" and this same man is listed as owning a slave "Dien" in the census of negro slaves of Dutchess County taken in 1755. Jury Adam Shufelt appears among those of Dutchess County who refused to sign the General Association—See Appendix.

He married Catharina Reisdorf or Rysdorp.

Those who spell their name "Shufeldt" appear to be in most cases descendants of George Adam and Catharina. They had,

ELIZABETH: born ———. Married in 1753, Henry Voland and they had George Adam, bapt. June 24, 1759 and Elizabeth, bapt. Dec. 23, 1764.

(13) PHILIP: bapt. Philippus, Apr. 15, 1740.

MARGARET: bapt. Margriet, Jan. 24, 1742. Sponsors were Jurg Zuvelt and Margriet Zimmerman—no further record.

ANNA BARBARA: bapt. Feb. 5, 1744. She married Lieut. Wendel Pulver and they had Jeremias, bapt. Aug. 4, 1771; Philippus, born Jan. 30, 1785, married Margaret Miller.

ANNA MARIA: bapt. Dec. 30, 1746—no further record.

(34) PETER: bapt. Petrus, Apr. 28, 1755, born Apr. 18, 1755.

(116) ADAM: bapt. Adamus, Jan. 1757.

MAGDALENA: bapt. Aug. 1759—No further record.

GEORGE: bapt. Oct. 25, 1761. He would appear to be the George who married Elizabeth Moul but his year of birth worked out from his age on his gravestone does not work out to be the year given here.

CATHARINA: There was a Catharina Zufeld who married Frederick Doder Jan. 17, 1748—St. Peter's, Rhinebeck—and the records seem to indicate that she was a daughter of Geo. Adam and Catharina.

(146) JOHN: born ———. A record sent in says that George Adam and Catharina Reisdorf "had a son John who lived at Copake and Hillsdale and had a son Jeremiah who had 10 children." And

it seems certain that this John was the one who married Catharina Pulver on Jan. 18, 1757.

- (148) HENRY: born ———. It appears to be quite certain that George Adam and Catharina Reisdorf had a son Henry and some say he was the Henry born circa 1760, who married Elizabeth Miller.

It will be noted that no records of any children being born between the years 1746 and 1755 have been found. Perhaps the explanation is that George Adam was away serving in the army, for there were almost continuous wars during that period.

4. WILLIAM

Name found in records of Old Dutch Church of Esopus, as Toevel and Zuvelt and in Lutheran Church Records, Rhinebeck as Zufelt.

Married Marytjen Staal and had,

JURY (George): born

CATHARINA: bapt. Dec. 2, 1739.

ANN ELIZABETH: bapt. in 1741.

5. GEORGE

Name found in records of St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, as George Zufeld.

Married Magdalena Schaver (or Schauer) and they had,

ANNA MARIA: bapt. Aug. 1, 1751—There was an Anna Maria who married Christopher Hener and had: Catharina, bapt. Apr. 4, 1777. George, bapt. Apr. 26, 1787. Christophal, bapt. Sept. 2, 1787. Maria, bapt. June 13, 1788. Lena, bapt. Apr. 9, 1796. See Claverack and Churchtown Records.

SUSANNA: bapt. June 1756. There was a Susannah Schoefeld who married Johannis Elkenbregt and had, Johannis, bapt. Sept. 19, 1783.

ANNA BARBARA: bapt. Mar. 12, 1758. Probably married Petry Camner and had, Elizabeth, bapt. May 3, 1785.

- (6) GEORGE: bapt. Apr. 15, 1762—probably married Catharina Schafer—(see below).

6. GEORGE

Parents probably George Shufelt and Magdalena Schaver.

Name found in records of St. Thomas Lutheran Church, Churchtown, as George Zufeld.

Married Catharina Schafer.

They had,

MAGDALENA: bapt. May 26, 1782.

7. JOHN GEORGE

Name found in records of St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck as John Georg Zufeld, Johann Georg Zufeld and Johannes Georg Zufeld. St. Peter's is $3\frac{3}{4}$ miles north of Rhinebeck on the Albany Post Road and therefore near Red Hook.

He married Catharina ——— and they had:

CATHARINA: bapt. Mar. 9, 1747—Sponsors Georg Adam Zufeld and Catharina. She probably married Fait Muller.

ELIZABETH: bapt. in 1749. She may have been the Elizabeth who married Sept. 11, 1769, Jacob Rossman and had Catherine, and John T. John T. is said to have married Magdalena Shufelt. Elizabeth Rossman was living in Taghanick in April 1842 and is said to have lived to be very old.

ANNA MARIA: born Mar. 21, 1752.

(612) GEORGE ADAM: born Dec. 1, 1756—Sponsors at baptism were George Adam Zipperla and Catherine Heller. There seems to be no doubt that this was George Adam who married Elizabeth Becktel (Pickle) and went to Canada—See Canadian Families, Record No. 612.

(614) WILLIAM: born circa 1759. Married Catherine Scherz (Church) and went to Canada—See Canadian Families, Record No. 613.

(613) HENRY A.: born ———. Married Maria Roth and went to Canada—See Canadian Families, Record No. 614.

There are no records for years 1757, 58 and 59 of St. Peter's in the State Library, although following years are there. Therefore, it cannot be confirmed that William and Henry were their sons but from other records there appears to be no doubt that they were. It is said that the following were also their sons, but the Church records have been searched to confirm this but no entries could be found.

(222) JEREMIAH: born July 19, 1767—married Hannah Harder.

(316) JOHN P.: born Feb. 1773—married Maria Harder.

It is also said that John George married a second wife, Annatje Keller. This, however, does not appear to be confirmed by the records, and it is thought that the John who married Annatje Keller was the one who married Catharina Pulver. One reason for saying this is that in the Church records where John George's name appeared, both names were invariably given, whereas for John who married Catharina Pulver and John who married Annatje Keller only the name John appears. Further, it is known that Jeremiah's father had a son Zacharias and John and Catharina Pulver had a son of that name.

8. MICHAEL

Parents—not traced.

See Rhinebeck, Ghent and Kinderhook Church Records—name recorded as Michael Zufeld.

In the first census of U. S.—1790 only one Michael Shufelt is found—he was in Kinderhook Town.

This man may have married three times and first lived in or near Rhinebeck. When or where he was born or died is not known but it is said he was born in 1737.

Michael Zufeld married Catharina ——— and had:

ANNA MARIA: bapt. Dec. 30, 1763.

MAGDALENA: bapt. Feb. 1766.

CATHARINA: bapt. Dec. 1768.

No further record of these children.

A Michael Shufeld married Elizabeth Bakkas or Backers. They lived in Kinderhook or vicinity and had:

WILLEM: bapt. Sept. 26, 1773. Probably was William who married Catherine Schaeffer or Shaefer, and had, Michael born May 27, 1802.

ELIZABETH: bapt. Apr. 4, 1779. Probably was Eliz. who married Henry A. Van Dyck and had, Elizabeth born Dec. 17, 1802 and Maria born Oct. 3, 1804.

and a Michael married Catharina Shufelt—See record No. 475.

9. ADAM

His name appears as Zufeld, Zoufeld, Soufeld, Schufeldt and it is interesting

to note that his name was spelled "Shufelt" in the record of baptism of his son Hendric—Sept. 18, 1759.

He married, probably at Rhinebeck, on Dec. 31, 1758, Neeltje (or Neeltjen) Freer. She was of an old Dutch family of Albany. They appear to have lived in Rhinebeck or vicinity and then at Albany, for records of the baptisms of their children are found in the Church registers of those places. They had:

HENDRICK (or Hendric): bapt. at Rhinebeck, Sept. 18, 1759.

ADAM: bapt. at Rhinebeck, ———, 1760.

ANNA MARIA: bapt. at Rhinebeck, Mar. 29, 1760 or 1761.

ANNATJE: bapt. at Rhinebeck, Jan. 8, 1764.

THEUNIS: bapt. at Albany, Nov. 20, 1765 or 1766.

WILLIAM: bapt. at Albany, Sept. 9, 1767 or 1768.

ELIZABETH: born in Albany, Nov. 10, 1770.

ZACHARIAS: bapt. at Albany, Feb. 23, 1772.

In a petition dated Apr. 10, 1787 at Hoosick, N. Y., the Rev. Samuel Schwerdfeger and other "Loyalists" petitioned for land around Missisquoi Bay, Lower Canada. These lands were not then available for settlement and the Rev. Schwerdfeger and no doubt most of the other petitioners settled in Upper Canada—in the Loyalist Lands of Eastern Ontario; among the petitioners were: Hary Zufelt—2 children, William Zufelt, Zacharias Zufelt; Adam Zufelt—3 children and Anthony Zufelt. These names so closely coincide with those of Adam Zufelt's family, it seems reasonable to suppose that they were the same individuals, and it appears likely that they did receive land and settle in Canada. For further records see Canadian Families, Record No. 882, 913 and 914.

10. JACOB

Name found in records of St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, as Zufeld.

Married Lydia ——— and had:

ANNA MARIA: bapt. Nov. 19, 1768.

Jacob may have been a son of John William and Anna Maria Stalin, and if so was born in 1748. See Record No. 1.

No further records.

11. ELIZABETH

Name found in records of St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Red Hook as Elizabeth Zufeld. Married Henrich Ostrander and had:

JOHANNES: bapt. Jan. 1764.

MAGDALENA: bapt. June 29, 1766.

No further record.

12. GEORGE

Born ———, died ———.

In the Claverack Church Records, it is found that a George Zufeld married on Dec. 10, 1782, Elizabeth Kuhns. Another George Zufeld married Elizabeth Bechtel about this time—see record No. 612, and in the records of baptisms the mother's maiden name is not always given, therefore, in some cases it is difficult to tell to which of these families the child belongs. But George and Elizabeth Kuhns may have been the parents of the following, the records of whose baptisms are found in the church records of Churchtown.

CATHARINA: bapt. Jan. 12, 1785.

ANNA: bapt. Dec. 6, 1801.

No further record.

13. PHILIP

Parents—George Adam Shufeldt and Catherine Reisdorf.

His name is found in the records as Philip Zufeld. Baptized April 15, 1740 (Red Hook Records); is said to have died in 1807. Married Sarah Shaver (or Schafer) and they lived in the Town of Claverack. See Claverack Church Records. Their graves have not been located and the dates of their death have not been ascertained. They had:

- (14) CATHARINA: bapt. Jan. 1767.
- (15) GEORGE ADAM: born Oct. 14, 1767.
- (16) ANNA MARIA: bapt. Oct. 11, 1768.
- (17) ELIZABETH: bapt. Jan. 28, 1775.
- (18) PHILIP: born _____, 1778.
- (19) PETER: bapt. Apr. 9, 1780.
- (20) SARAH: bapt. Nov. 24, 1782.
- (21) ANNA: born July 31, 1785.
- (22) REBECCA: born Dec. 10, 1787.
- (23) LENA: born Sept. 26, 1791.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Philip Shufelt and Sarah Shaver

14. CATHERINA

Bapt. Jan. 29, 1767.

She was probably the Catherine Zufeld who on Jan. 22, 1792, married Henry (Henrich) Holsappel. See Claverack Church Records. They had,

MARIA: born in 1792.

SARAH: born Aug. 5, 1794.

CATHARINE: born Dec. 3, 1797.

GERTJE: born July 24, 1802—married Cornelius Shufelt—see Record No. 423.

15. GEORGE ADAM

See Canadian Families, Record No. 586.

16. ANNA MARIA

Bapt. Oct. 11, 1768.

17. ELIZABETH

Bapt. Jan. 28, 1775.

18. PHILIP

Born circa 1778, died Dec. 1834; married Jan. 26, 1800, Magdalena Rysdorp, born circa 1778, died Apr. 10, 1862. They are buried in Mellenville. They had:

WILLIAM: born _____.

- (24) GEORGE PHILIP: born Apr. 2, 1801.

PHILIP: born _____. Married Elizabeth Arnold, they had two children which died in infancy. Philip died and she married, Sept. 21, 1873, William D. Harris.

- (25) JACOB P.: born circa 1820.

19. PETER

Bapt. Apr. 9, 1780.

He may have been the Peter Zufeld who on Apr. 26, 1801, married Caty Grod, See Claverack Church Records; and from the N. Y. Genealogical & Biographical Soc. Year Book for 1925 it is found that a Peter Shufelt married Catherine Groat, daughter of Wm. Groat of Minden, Montgomery County, N. Y.; and in St. Peter's Church Records, Rhinebeck it is found

that a Peter Shufelt, whose wife was Catherine, had a son, PHILIP WILLIAM, bapt. Aug. 18, 1816.

20. SARAH
Bapt. 1782.
21. ANNA
Born July 31, 1785.
22. REBECCA
Born Dec. 10, 1787. She appears to be the Rebecca Shufelt who married Jeremiah Groat and died July 22, 1866—buried in Mellenville.
23. LENA
Born Sept. 26, 1791.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Philip Shufelt and Magdalena Rysdorp

24. GEORGE PHILIP
Born Apr. 2, 1801: died May 24, 1884. Married Aug. 9, 1823, Sarah Ashley Wilkinson, born Sept. 3, 1803, died Aug. 24, 1877. They are buried in Mellenville. They had:
 - (26) PHILIP D.: born ———.
 - (27) SARAH ANN: born Aug. 19, 1824.
 - (28) MARY ELEANOR: born Sept. 13, 1825.
 - (29) JANE ELIZA: born Mar. 29, 1833.
 - (30) HIRAM LYSANDER: born Dec. 17, 1836.
 - (31) ELIZABETH: born ———.
25. JACOB P.
Born circa 1820: died May 16, 1894. Married, in 1841, Gertrude Crapser, born circa 1821, died Jan. 6, 1892. They are buried in Mellenville. They had:
 - ANNA M.: born ———.
 - PHILIP W.: born 1841.
 - JACOB ALBERT: born ———.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of George P. Shufelt and Sarah A. Wilkinson

26. PHILIP DUNCAN: born ———.
27. SARAH ANN
Born Aug. 19, 1824.
Married, Nov. 27, 1845, Peter S. Pulver and had,
 - ALICE: born ———. Married Theodore Lampman and had,—
May, deceased; John, married May Rossman; Maud, married
Williams Hicks—children, Philip, Alice, Mildred, Sara.
 - EMMA: born ———. Married Fred D. Miller and had,—
Peter S., married Eva Jones and had; Fred, who married Wilma
Collins and they had, Mildred and Helena.
 - GEORGE: born ———. Married Adella Pulver.
 - JOHN: born ———. Married Anna Ostrander, and had, Sara,
deceased; J. Garfield, married Alice Dinchart—children, Herbert
and Allan; Alice, married Robert Frink and had a son, Robert.
 - PHILIP: born ———, deceased.
28. MARY ELEANOR
Born Sept. 13, 1825.
Married John C. Groat and had,
 - IDA: born ———. Married Cornelius Esseltyne and had,—

Cora, married Chas. Vosburgh; Louise, married William Fero—
2 children.

ELLA: born ————. Married George Tompkins and had,—
Florence, married Allen Walker.

29. JANE ELIZA

Born at Ghent, Mar. 29, 1833: died June 19, 1916. Married, Jan. 12, 1856
Ward Vosburgh, born Sept. 30, 1834, died Aug. 9, 1905. They had:

JOHN W.: born Nov. 10, 1858—died Mar. 1, 1859.

MAGGIE M.: born May 10, 1860—died Apr. 3, 1882.

GEORGE: born Dec. 27, 1862—died Feb. 19, 1930—married Ida
B. Simmons.

SARAH A.: born Mar. 6, 1864.

MARY E.: born Jan. 12, 1866—married George S. Aucock and
had: Bessie M., who married Albert F. Kerley and had a daugh-
ter, Elizabeth.

ANNA R.: born May 27, 1868—died Feb. 13, 1934—married Henry
Rote.

ABRAM R.: born Aug. 29, 1870—married Ella R. Whitbeck.

CARRIE B.: born Nov. 7, 1872.

FLORENCE D.: born Mar. 25, 1877—died Jan. 2, 1924—married
John A. Decker.

ELLA H.: born Aug. 7, 1880—married Harold S. Green.

30. HIRAM LYSANDER

Born Dec. 17, 1836: died May 27, 1856—buried in Mellenville.

31. ELIZABETH

Born ————. Married Byley Bashford and had,

GEORGIANA: born ————. Married Fred Pulver.

EDWARD: born ————. Deceased.

WILLIAM: born ————. Married Mattie Shaver.

SARAH: born ————.

KATE: born ————. Married first, William Packman and had
Fred; married second, Homer Call and had, Cecil.

LINCOLN: born ————. Married and had Sylvia and 2 boys.
Issue of Jacob P. Shufelt and Gertrude Crapser

32. PHILIP W.

Born in 1841: died ————, 1914.

Married Catherine M. Philips—buried in Mellenville—and had,

GRACE: born ————. Married George New.

33. JACOB ALBERT

Born ————; died ————. Married first Sarah A. Downing, born
circa 1844, died Dec. 29, 1871—buried in Mellenville, and had,

ALLA: born ————. Married Charles Washburn.

BLANCHE: born ————. Married Frank Shults.

Married second, Mary A. Kittle and had,

JAKIE: died age 1 year on Feb. 19, 1878.

34. PETER

Parents—George Adam Shufeldt and Catherine Reisdorf.

Born at Red Hook or Rhinebeck, N. Y., April 18, 1755: died May 29, 1834, buried near South Berne, N. Y. He was a farmer.

In the spring of 1776, while residing at Rhinebeck, he enlisted and served one year as sergeant in Captain Steenberg's Company of Colonel Dubois' Regiment and in the spring of 1777 enlisted as private in the same Regiment serving in Captain John E. Pinkney's or Captain Eidney's Company. This Regiment was stationed at Forts Montgomery and Clinton at the time these forts were successfully attacked by the British under Sir Henry Clinton in October 1777. They were strong forts but feebly manned and it was from Fort Montgomery to Anthony's Nose that the famous chain was stretched to prevent the British from passing up the Hudson. The Americans lost heavily and a considerable number were captured by the British while the rest escaped to the mountains. Peter Shufeldt was at Fort Montgomery during this engagement and was wounded by a musket ball, having one of his toes shot off, but served until the end of the war.

He moved from Rhinebeck to Claverack and then previous to the year 1791 to Ballston, Saratoga County, in which county he lived for forty years. On Dec. 4, 1832, he was granted a pension of \$100. per year for his services in the Revolution: he was then living at Berne, N. Y. Chas. M. Jenkins, a lawyer of Rensselaerville, wrote the papers for his pension and the leather folder he received is now in the possession of his Great Grandson, Fred Shufelt.

He married Maritje Coon. When she was born or died cannot be stated for the inscription on her tombstone has become so weather-worn as to be indecipherable; it would seem, however, that she predeceased her husband. According to the Census of 1790 they then had two boys under 16 years and one daughter but records have only been found of one son.

(35) PETER: born Mar. 23, 1787—married Cathline Garretsie.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Peter Shufeldt and Maritje Coon

35. PETER

Born Mar. 23, 1787—see record of baptism in Reformed Church Records of Ghent: died Aug. 8, 1850—buried in Private Cem. on his farm South Berne. He was a Democrat and a farmer.

On Dec. 25, 1810, he married Cathline Garretsie. She was born Oct. 13, 1790 and died Jan. 6, 1862—buried in Shufeldt Private Cem. They had:

(36) GARRET: born Jan. 13, 1812.

(37) MARIA: born Sept. 20, 1813.

(38) HARMON: born Dec. 5, 1815.

(39) HENRY G.: born Sept. 6, 1817.

(40) ALEXANDER: born Aug. 23, 1819.

(41) JOHN R.: born Aug. 5, 1821.

(42) ISAAC: born Nov. 7, 1823.

(43) ELIZABETH: born Apr. 17, 1827.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Peter Shufeldt and Cathline Garretsie

36. GARRET

Born Jan. 13, 1812: died Dec. 12, 1855—buried in ———.

On Oct. 26, 1834, he married Catherine Bridges, born ——— and

died ————. They lived at ———— and had,

(44) EDWARD or EDWIN: born ————.

BELLE: born ————.

GERTRUDE: born and died in New York City.

JULIA: born and died in New York City.

37. MARIA

Born Sept. 20, 1813; died Feb. 27, 1893.

Married Feb. 9, 1831, Isaac Dietz, who died Oct. 1, 1899. He was a great grandson of Han Henrich Dietz, a native of Switzerland. The Dietz family was massacred by the Indians. There is a monument on the road leading to Berne with an inscription telling of the massacre. See "Landmarks of Albany" by A. J. Parker.

They had:

CHARLES E.: born July 13, 1840 at Berne, N. Y. He is a merchant in Berne. Married in 1867, Laura J. Ludden, a native of Virginia, daughter of Rev. A. P. Ludden and Marion C. Grove, and granddaughter of Col. John W. Grove of Virginia. They had, Stanton L., who married in 1895, Isabel Haverly; Rev. Archibald E., who married Carrie Sector; and Bertha, who married Everett L. Hevenor; Grace, Leona; Raymond and Marion.

38. HARMON

Born Dec. 5, 1815; died Aug. 1870 or 1871 at Rosalia, Butler County, Kansas.

He was born on the Peter Shufeldt farm near South Berne, N. Y., and his wife near Westerlo, N. Y. On the Shufeldt farm in the corner adjoining two roads stood a blacksmith shop and some of their children were born there as they lived over this shop. In 1854, they with other New York families went to Illinois and passed right through Chicago as they thought the land not productive nor the scenery very attractive. So they bought a farm of 200 acres a mile and a half from Barrington and he also had a blacksmith shop in the town. To go to Chicago and back, a distance of 40 miles, took two whole days; whereas, today the same trip is made in a little over two hours. Indians roamed around and sometimes stayed at the farm overnight. Harmon kept sheep at first but gradually turned the farm into a dairy farm with as many as 200 cows; the barn was one of the largest in the district. When the children had grown up Harmon "thought he ought to pioneer again," so in the spring of 1870 or 1871 he took his son George and went to Rosalia, Butler County, Kansas, where he took a Government claim on a section of land. It was not long before he contracted fever from the water and died. Mrs. Shufeldt continued to live on the farm at Barrington which she rented out. She was "a good neighbour and highly spoken of by all who knew her." The farm was sold after her death for \$200. an acre and not long afterwards land sold around Barrington for \$1000. an acre, Barrington having become a wealthy winter resort with beautiful country homes.

On Aug. 29, 1838, married Mary E. Jones, daughter of John Jones and Elizabeth Dean, born Mar. 12, 1819; died Mar. 9, 1914—buried Evergreen Cem., Barrington, Ill. They had:

(45) ROBERT: born Aug. 2, 1839.

(46) MARYETTA: born Sept. 18, 1841.

(47) HENRY C.: born May 3, 1843 or 1844.

(48) THEODORE: born May 18, 1846.

(49) HIRAM W.: born May 10, 1849.

- (50) AMELIA: born Sept. 30, 1851.
 (51) GEORGE ELLIS: born Jan. 15, 1855.
 (52) LESTER: born Oct. 8, 1857.
 (53) EMMA: born Aug. 4, 1859.
 (54) CHARLES: born Jan. 22, 1862.
39. HENRY G.
 Born Sept. 6, 1817 at South Berne, N. Y.: died _____.
 After the Civil War he went west and it is believed that he married in Chicago. He was last heard from, somewhere in California.
40. ALEXANDER
 BORN Aug. 23, 1819, at South Berne, N. Y.: died Mar. 10, 1865—buried in Knox, N. Y.
 On Sept. 11, 1839, married Amanda Crary, born circa 1818; died _____.
 Her mother's name was Gardner, of English birth, "and heir to the Gardner Estate including Gardner Islands, but through some error of the New York lawyers was not able to get it from England—in the 1880's." She visited Charles Shufeldt in Springfield, Mo., in 1898 at which time she was 80 years old—"a very loving sweet woman." Alexander was a tanner and died from blood poisoning caused by handling diseased Texas cattle hides.
 They had,
 (55) ED.: born
 (56) SIDNEY: born
 (57) FRANK: born
 (58) WILLIAM: born
 (59) CARL: born
 (60) ELLA: born
 (61) GEORGE: born
 (62) CHARLES: born Apr. 27, 1858.
41. JOHN R.
 Born Aug. 5, 1821 at South Berne, N. Y.: died Dec. 29, 1899—buried in Shufeldt Private Cem. near South Berne. He was a Democrat and a Farmer.
 Lived all his life on Father's farm.
 On Aug. 27, 1854, he married Frances C. Winegar. She was born in 1837, died Nov. 6, 1913. They had,
 (63) WARLO: born Jan. 7, 1862.
 (64) ADELBERT: born Feb. 26, 1865.
 (65) FRED: born June 10, 1871.
42. ISAAC
 Born Nov. 4 or 7, 1823, at South Berne, N. Y.: died July 12, 1911—buried in Rensselaerville, N. Y. He was a Democrat and a Farmer.
 On Nov. 7, 1852 he married Ann Delia Winegar, born Feb. 3, 1835 and died Aug. 8, 1859—buried in Shufeldt Private Cem. near South Berne. They had,
 FRANKLIN OTHELLO: born Apr. 2, 1854—died Jan. 13, 1864.
 (66) MARIA: born Aug. 8, 1855.
 Isaac Shufelt married second, Frances A. Gossman, born July 21, 1839, died Oct. 22, 1923—buried in Rensselaerville. They had,
 (67) ARTHUR G.: born May 13, 1866.
 (68) STANTON I.: born Mar. 7, 1871.
43. ELIZABETH
 Born Apr. 17, 1827 at South Berne: died July 4, 1866—married Elias Jones and they owned a farm near Barrington Center, Illinois, where they are both buried; and had,

ERVIN: born ———.
 Elizabeth married second, Silas Janes.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Garret G. Shufeldt and Catherine Bridges

44. EDWIN (or Edward)
 Born Jan. 5, ——— at Albany; died at age 50. Married Emeline Sigler,
 born ———, and had,
 ISABELLA IRENE: born Mar. 10, 1869.
 EDWIN G.: born ———, died age 23, unmarried.

Issue of Harmon Shufeldt and Mary E. Jones

45. ROBERT
 Born at Berne, N. Y., Aug. 2, 1839; died in Algonquin, Ill., Apr. 26, 1914.
 He bought a large dairy farm of about 260 acres near Algonquin, became
 quite prosperous and bought the picnic grove and race tracks near the Fox
 River, and other property. Excy. D. Clausen used to drive past the Harmon
 Shufeldt farm at Barrington on her way to Lake Zurich High School. Her
 parents, Henry and Dolly Clausen lived on what is now Hawthorne Farm.
 She was considered a very beautiful girl and on Mar. 6, 1861 she became
 the bride of Robert. She was born Dec. 28, 1838 and died Apr. 13, 1900.
 They had,
 ELLEN: born Jan. 26, 1863.
 (71) HERBERT: born Nov. 22, 1864.
 (72) FLORA MAY: born May 19, 1866.
 GEORGE W.: born Feb. 15, 1868: died Nov. 8, 1897; buried in
 Barrington, Ill.
 (73) ROBERT F.: born Oct. 8, 1869.
 FREDERICK: born Mar. 27, 1871—lives at Bartonville, Ill.
 Robert divorced his wife Excy and on Apr. 11, 1900, married Julia Ackley
 Potter, born Aug. 14, 1867: died Feb. 29, 1904—buried at Algonquin, Ill.
 They had,
 (74) LUELLA BERNICE: born Jan. 1, 1901.
 Son born Feb. 24, 1904: died in infancy.
 Robert married a third time, on Nov. 9, 1908, Ella Tobey of Chicago, born
 circa 1866, died at Chicago, Dec. 20, 1934.
46. MARYETTA
 Born Sept. 18, 1841 at Berne, N. Y.: died Aug. 31, 1922 in Crete, Neb.
 Married in 1877; at Friend, Neb., Albert Mead, born Apr. 28, 1851 and had,
 GERTIE MARTHA:) Twins born at Friend, Neb., Sept. 2, 1878.
 MERTIE MARY:) Gertie M. married David Franklin Chan-
 cellor on Feb. 1, 1913 at Marysville, Kan. He is a bridge car-
 penter and they live at Superior, Neb. Mertie married Joel Arthur
 Helvey on Feb. 1, 1899 at Western, Neb., and they live in Los
 Angeles, Cal.
 EMMA LAURA: born Aug. 31, 1882—married Edward Dredla
 on Oct. 19, 1904 at Fairbury, Neb. and had, Alberta Mary, born
 Aug. 1905. She is now a teacher of Home Economics at Crete,
 Neb.; and Bernice Catherine, born June 17, 1909, who teaches
 in a country school near her home.
 GEORGE ALBERT: born Apr. 10, 1886 at Western, Neb.; died
 in 1893.

47. HENRY CLAY

Born May 3, 1843 or 1844. Enlisted in Company H., 12th Illinois Cavalry, Sept. 6, 1861 for 3 years and then for 2 years, and served all through the Civil War. The Masonic Lodge of Lenapah is called "The Henry Shufeldt Chapter." Died Sept. 1, 1895 at Lenapah, Okla. Married Martha Ann Long, born May 18, 1849, died Jan. 17, 1925 at Coffeetown, Kan. They had,

(75) LAURA A.: born May 6, 1870.

(76) JOHN HENRY: born Dec. 2, 1871.

GEORGE: born _____.

(77) CHARLES EDWARD: born July 5, 1875.

ELIZABETH: born _____.

(78) ROSS FRANK: born Mar. 10, 1878.

(79) PERCY AUSTIN: born Feb. 2, 1881.

(80) ZOE EULA: born July 11, 1884.

(81) BENJAMIN CYPRIAN: born May 11, 1887.

MARYETTE: born Oct. 2, 1891: died Sept. 28, 1901.

(82) MARK WILLIAM: born Dec. 8, 1893.

48. THEODORE

Born May 18, 1846: died Mar. 11 or 20, 1864, at Memphis, Tenn.—buried there in the National Cemetery. Enlisted for service in the Civil War and was mustered in Company E., 113th Illinois Infantry at Chicago on Oct. 1, 1862.

49. HIRAM W.

Born May 10, 1849 near Berne, N. Y. He enlisted Nov. 29, 1864 for service in Civil War as private in Co. B., 17th Illinois Cavalry for 3 years. He was mustered in at Marengo, Ill., Dec. 1, 1864, mustered out Dec. 15, 1865 at Fort Leavenworth, Kan. "He is one of the few G. A. R. Veterans in the vicinity of Friend, and attends the G. A. R. National Convention annually." He brought the first black walnuts from Turkey Creek to plant on his farm and now has one of the largest walnut groves around Friend.

Married, Feb. 20, 1872 at Friend, Neb., Margaret Elizabeth Love, born Feb. 16, 1852 at Branchdale, Penn. They had,

(83) HARMON A.: born Jan. 23, 1874.

THEODORE: born Feb. 3, 1876: died Apr. 15, 1879.

ALEXANDER: born Oct. 9, 1880.

H. WILLIAM: born Jan. 14, 1885.

They celebrated their 61st Wedding Anniversary at Friend, Neb., Feb. 20, 1933. The Rebekahs, in which lodge Mr. and Mrs. Shufeldt are Charter Members, held a reception in the hall and in the evening their friends again assembled in their home. In the morning, "Cheerio" announced in his broadcast their names, along with the names of twelve other couples who were celebrating their 61st wedding anniversary.

50. AMELIA

Born Sept. 30, 1851: died Mar. 10, 1866—buried in the old cemetery east of Barrington, where the first settlers are buried.

51. GEORGE ELLIS

Born Jan. 15, 1855 (or Jan. 16, 1854?) near Berne, N. Y. He has written a history of his life, which is very interesting and is included in the appendix of this book. He is a "Spot Cash Order Buyer for Home and Ranch Supplies." Married Dec. 25, 1878, Hettie Feasel, born Jan. 16, 1845, died May 19, 1919 at Hot Springs, Ark., buried at Cushing, Oklahoma. They had six children. He married again and lives at Cabool, Missouri. Children,

- (84) JOHN HARMON: born Sept. 1, 1879.
 (85) CHARLES LESTER: born Dec. 23, 1880.
 GEORGE WELLINGTON: born Aug. 3, 1882: died Mar. 18, 1884
 at Mound City, Mo.
 WILLIAM GORDON: born Feb. 29, 1884—unmarried. Is a farmer
 at Strong City, Okla.
 (86) EMMA ALZA: born Oct. 13, 1885.
 HARRY HAKEN: born Jan. 4, 1889: died Jan. 3, 1895.
52. LESTER
 Born Oct. 8, 1857: died at Crawford, Neb., buried at Marysville, Missouri.
 Married Carrie Virginia Eddy. He at one time sold cattle in the yards at
 St. Joseph, Mo.
53. EMMA
 Born Aug. 4, 1859. Married Henry Werner Eilers, born Jan. 20, 1851 in
 Granville, Wis. Died Dec. 9, 1912—buried in Evergreen Cem., Barrington.
 They had,
 FLORENCE MARIA: born June 16, 1896 at Park Ridge, Ill. She
 attended the University of California, the University of Wisconsin
 and graduated from the University of Chicago. Also graduate
 of Chicago Normal College, Moser Business College and
 Columbia Musical College. Teaches English in Bowen High
 School. Married June 27, 1931 in Chicago, Lester Robinson,—
 nephew of Alderman James Rea—who is a school engineer at
 Kohn School. They live in Chicago and have one daughter, Emily
 Jane, born July 26, 1935.
- Mrs. Lester Robinson has supplied a great amount of the information for
 this Branch headed by Peter Shufeldt and Maritje Coon, and has also sent
 in much other very useful material.
54. CHARLES
 Born Jan. 22, 1862. He was a farmer but now is retired and lives at Salem,
 Ill. At one time he kept a grocery store in Chicago.
 Married Adora May Lowry, born Sept. 9, 1866, daughter of Wm. P. Lowry
 and Elizabeth Hearn, and had:
 (87) CLYDE: born May 9, 1891.
 (88) HAZEL LOUISE: born Aug. 16, 1892.
 (89) WALTER H.: born Sept. 2, 1894.
 (90) CHARLES MARION: born Jan. 12, 1898.
 (91) HENRY CLAY: born Mar. 5, 1900.
 (92) EUGENE DOUGLAS: born Mar. 3, 1902.
 MARY ELIZABETH: born May 3, 1905)
) They live at home
 PEARL EILEEN: born Mar. 8, 1907)

Issue of Alexander Shufeldt and Amanda Crary

55. ED.
 Born —————.
 Served in the 8th New York Regiment in the Civil War; was in first Battle
 of Bull Run. "Soldiers received wrong command and all were killed but
 7 men—1080 men were in the Company—crippled in one leg and foot,
 tramped about the country—died somewhere in Oklahoma about 15 years
 ago.

56. SIDNEY

Born

Probably lived East Albany, N. Y. Was a carpenter. Enlisted Aug. 15, 1864 in the 11th Independent Battery of Schoharie County and did full service until discharged June 13, 1865. Married _____ and had,

CARRIE: born
 MARTHA: born
 EVA: born
 ALICE: born
 PETER: born
 HATTIE: born
 LAURA: born

57. FRANK

Born _____: died about 1910. Was an Engineer for the N. Y. Central Railroad. Mrs. Charles Shufeldt has his first Railroad Watch. He had a son.

RITCHIE: born

58. WILLIAM

Born

He worked in a hotel in Chicago, disappeared in 1880 and never heard from since.

59. CARL

Born

Lived at Clinton, Ohio and Bellepaine, Iowa. Was a conductor on Chicago and Northwestern Railroad. Married Sarah _____, and had,

SARAH: born
 TORRENCE: born
 SONNIE: born

60. ELLA

Born

Married J. S. Gardner, Suffield, Conn. and had,

ELIZABETH: born _____: married William Slater, Suffield, CONN.

WILL: born _____: is manager of Power Plant, Suffield, CONN.

CONRAD: born

MAUD: born _____: deceased _____.

ROBERT: born _____. Engineer at Power Plant, Suffield, Conn.

MILDRED: born

AND THREE OTHER CHILDREN.

61. GEORGE

Born _____: died in Albany, N. Y.

Married Emma Jane _____, and had,

(93) PHENIE: born
 (94) CORA: born
 (95) EDNA: born
 (96) MARK: born Aug. 23, 1885.

62. CHARLES

Born Apr. 27, 1858: died of the flu in April 1928 in Springfield, Mo. Was a Modern Workman of America for 35 years.

Married Myrtle Westervelt of Pontiac, Ill. and had,

(97) FERNA AMANDA: born Mar. 19, 1890.

(98) ERNEST ALEXANDER: born Oct. 8, 1891.

Issue of John R. Shufeldt and Frances C. Winegar

63. WARLO

Born Jan. 7, 1862 at South Berne, N. Y.: died Sept. 18, 1905—buried in South Berne.

On July 13, 1884, he married Ida E. Stewart, born May 13, 1863. They had,

(99) MAYSEL E.: born Mar. 11, 1886.

(100) FLOYD J.: born Mar. 11, 1887.

64. ADELBERT

Born Feb. 26, 1865 at South Berne, N. Y.: died Mar. 2, 1924—buried in Beaverdam Cem. Berne. He was a Democrat and a Farmer.

On Oct. 22, 1884, married Julia Campbell, born Mar. 12, 1860. "The old mirror of Peter Shufeldt the Revolutionary Soldier hangs in their hallway—it is a very interesting and quaint one."

They had:

(101) BESSIE D.: born Sept. 18, 1888.

65. FRED

Born June 10, 1871 at South Berne, N. Y.: died Apr. 24, 1934. He owned the farm where his grandfather Peter Shufeldt lived. He had the Bible and Pension folder of Peter Shufeldt, Sr. He was a Democrat in politics.

On Dec. 19, 1894, married Nina H. Campbell, born May 6, 1874. They had, GEORGE C.: born May 14, 1906.

Issue of Isaac Shufeldt and Ann Delia Winegar

66. MARIA

Born Aug. 8, 1855: died Sept. 1, 1929—buried at New Salem, N. Y. Married Feb. 10, 1881; Albertus Van Deusen, born Aug. 25, 1852; died Mar. 7, 1918 and had,

BERTHA: born Mar. 12, 1882. Married June 30, 1901, Frank Brate and had, Frances and Frank.

LILA: born Feb. 25, 1883: died Oct. 12, 1901. Married July 4, 1900, Frank Stonburner.

FRANCES: born Dec. 15, 1884. Married P. J. Zeh and had, Elias and Edwin.

MARIA: born July 19, 1886. Married Nov. 24, 1907, Losee Ecker and had, Margrie and Ethel.

NELLIE: born Sept. 19, 1889: died Feb. 23, 1919. Married Hugh Wickle.

CLARA: born Feb. 16, 1892: died Jan. 17, 1900.

STANTON: born Feb. 5, 1894. Married first, Elizabeth Stonburner and had, Emerson and Nellie. Married second, Violet Jeune on July 28, 1929.

Issue of Isaac Shufeldt and Frances A. Gossman

67. ARTHUR G.

Born May 13, 1866. He is a Democrat and a farmer, living at Rensselaerville, N. Y.

On Jan. 6 1889, married Rhoda E. Newing but they have no children. She was born May 12, 1868.

68. STANTON I.

Born Mar. 7, 1871 at Rensselaerville, N. Y. where he now lives. He is a Democrat and is a garage owner and also a Sheriff of Albany County. On Jan. 5, 1897, married Minerva N. Shultes, born May 21, 1868. They have one son,

STANTON E.: born Jan. 26, 1912. Married Euthera C. Esiminger.

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of Edwin Shufeldt and Emeline Sigler

69. ISABELLA IRENE

Born Mar. 10, 1869 in New York City. Married Nov. 16, 1887, Thomas Henry Hawkins. He was chief fare clerk of Passenger Dept. Erie R. R., in whose employ he served for 40 years. They had,

PERCIVAL EDWIN: born Aug. 16, 1890. Married Ruth Mayo, born Apr. 10, 1886, and had, Kenneth Edwin, born Apr. 9, 1919; and Robert Mayo, born Mar. 14, 1926.

Issue of Robert Shufeldt and Excy D. Clauson

70. ELLEN

Born Jan. 26, 1863. Married Ebert Chapin, Nov. 19, 1884, and lives at Topeka, Kan.

71. HERBERT

Born Nov. 22, 1864.

Married Oct. 30, 1890, Alice May Hogle, born Apr. 29, 1865, daughter of Thomas D. Hogle and Elsy Tidd. They moved around considerably and he followed various occupations, but finally settled in San Ysidro, California, where they built a home in 1914. In February 1916, a big flood cleaned out the Tia Juana River Valley and they lost their house. He later bought land in the foothills and built a new home. He is a carpenter and builds and owns cottages to rent to people attending the races at Tia Juana, Mexico, which is just across the border from San Ysidro. They have no children.

72. FLORA MAY

Born May 19, 1866, died in New Mexico—buried in Evergreen Cem., Barrington, Ill. Married Will Gardner and had,

A boy who died.

MARY: born

The daughter lives with her father at Cary, Ill. on a farm near the Fox River. They have a subdivision on the river, called Gardner's Point where they have built cottages for sale or to rent. "There is a large ski jump near their farm, which attracts world-wide interest."

73. ROBERT F.

Born Oct. 8, 1869.

Married Theodora Aletta Oleson and had,

(102) RUTH: born

(103) GLADYS: born

He divorced his wife and married second, Martha ———. They live in Calgary, Alta. and have five children.

Issue of Robert Shufeldt and Julia A. Potter

74. LUELLA BERNICE

Born Jan. 1, 1901. Married Apr. 15, 1922, Louis Kirchner. He has a garage in Chicago. They have,

NORMA: born July 22, 1924.

LOIS: born July 24, 1929.

Issue of Henry C. Shufeldt and Martha A. Long

75. LAURA A.

Born May 6, 1870 near Kansas City: died Oct. 26, 1900—buried at Lenapah, Okla. Married William Fister and had,

MARTHA ALVERTA: born Aug. 18, 1887. Married on May 6, 1905, Lee Washington Dilyl, born Nov. 2, 1889. They had: Hazel Margaret, born Feb. 18, 1908, married Mar. 9, 1932 at Tampa, Fla., Isaac Keith Eskew, born May 1, 1907; Juanita, born Oct. 4, 1911; Beatrice Analara, born Mar. 21, 1914; Henry Joe, born Sept. 4, 1916; Louise Virginia, born Dec. 23, 1918; Frances Ruth, born Nov. 2, 1923; Leonard Eugene, born June 2, 1926; Joan, born Dec. 6, 1929.

MARGARET MAY: born ————. Married Floyd Hindman, who is in the oil business, living at St. Petersburg, Fla.

HENRY CLAY: born ————. Is a farmer near Coffeerville, Okla.

NELLE GARNET: born ————. Married Floyd Murray, who is in the oil business at Nowata, Okla.

76. JOHN HENRY

Born Dec. 2, 1871: died in 1924. At time of his death, he was County Treasurer, Mayor of Nowata, Okla. and postmaster. Married, Oct. 15, 1893, Minnie Chouteau. "She was of French and Indian parentage. Her family were very wealthy people of St. Louis, Mo. In fact they were the founders of St. Louis. Auguste Chouteau with Le Clede founded St. Louis in 1765. Paul Chouteau was an agent for the Indians and dealt with them most successfully. He spoke eleven languages. His portrait hangs in the Historical Society Building in Oklahoma City and St. Louis."

They had,

(104) ETHEL: born July 23, 1895.

Minnie Chouteau died Aug. 23, 1897 and John Henry married Minta McWilliams. They had,

(105) MABEL FRANCES: born Oct. 24, 1905.

77. CHARLES EDWARD

Born July 5, 1875. Lives on a farm near Lenapah, Okla. Married Lottie Griggs and had,

CHARLES ARTHUR: born June 6, 1895.

THEODORE: born May 7, 1896.

CARL C.: born Mar. 29, ———.

(106) PAULINE: born Mar. 23, 1903.

(107) ALBERTA: born Feb. 25, 1906.

(108) EULA MAY: born Sept. 13, ———.

(109) SUSIE BELL: born ———.

(110) VELVA or BELLVIA: born Apr. 15, 1915.

78. ROSS FRANK

Born Mar. 10, 1878. Is a farmer at Lenapah, Okla. Married Mabel Wyckoff and had,

(111) VIOLET ALICE: born Mar. 21, 1903.

79. PERCY AUSTIN

Born Feb. 2, 1881: died of heat prostration in Kansas City, where he was employed as a stockyard employee. He never married.

80. ZOE ELLA

Born July 11, 1884. Married Sept. 14, 1905, Clay M. Keith, born Aug. 5, 1872, who was in the real estate and oil business; also had a farm of 2500 acres near Lenapah. He was killed in an automobile accident Sept. 17, 1914. They had,

JENNIE MYRLE: born Dec. 7, 1911. She is a graduate of Stevens College, Columbia, Mo., and is now studying Commercial Art in Chicago.

81. BENJAMIN CYPRIAN

Born May 11, 1887. Is in stock business in Kansas City. Married Fairy Hornbrook and had,

ADOLPH: born Sept. 3, 1911. Married Minnie Wampler.

82. MARK WILLIAM

Born Dec. 8, 1893. Is a pharmacist at Dallas, Texas. Married Leona Cates and had,

KENNETH: born ————. Is a druggist and wholesale tobaccoist in Dallas.

ROBERT: born

JESSIE BETH: born ————. In school ————.

Issue of Hiram W. Shufeldt and Margaret E. Love

83. HARMON A.

Born Jan. 23, 1874. Married Sept. 4, 1907, Verna Viola Van Scoik, born Sept. 20, 1886 and had,

LESTER JAMES: born June 14, 1908.

MARGARET ELIZABETH: born Sept. 7, 1910: died Aug. 26, 1926.

WILLIAM HARMON: born Apr. 9, 1912: died Sept. 16, 1913.

WESLEY ALEXANDER: born Jan. 28, 1914.

FRANCES MARTHA: born Dec. 13, 1915.

OSIE IRENE: born Sept. 24, 1917.

ALBERT LEROY: born Apr. 22, 1920.

LYLE WAYNE: born June 6, 1922.

DELBERT EUGENE: born July 5, 1924.

LELAND HOWARD: born Aug. 23, 1928: died same day.

Issue of George E. Shufeldt and Hettie Feasel

84. JOHN HARMON

Born Sept. 1, 1879 in Holt County, Missouri. Died Oct. 31, 1918 at Vallejo, Cal., where he was working in the shipyards.

Married Dec. 25, 1904, Lillian Caudill, born Oct. 4, 1889 and had,

(112) HAZEL RAY: born Oct. 3, 1905.

(113) OPAL EDNA: born Apr. 13, 1907.

(114) LUCILLE MURIEL: born June 8, 1910.

(115) WOODROW ADLEY: born May 30, 1912.

85. CHARLES LESTER

Born Dec. 23, 1880. Is an undertaker at Shidler, Okla. Married first, Jan. 26, 1911, Vesta Garrett and had,

JAY: born Jan. 26, 1912.

ELAINE: born Dec. 28, 1915.

Divorced Dec. 19, 1921, and married June 3, 1926, Grace Helen Adair nee Grossman and had,

TWILA ALINE: born Apr. 21, 1927.

86. EMMA ALZA
 Born Oct. 13, 1885. Married June 3, 1903, Fred C. White, Dentist. He died July 1, 1904. They had,
 FREDA ELIZABETH: born July 29, 1904. Married Dec. 17, 1933, Luther Snyder and have, Berna Elizabeth, born June 14, 1934.
 Married second, Dec. 18, 1914, Robert Oliver Watrous, Jeweller and they live at Bristow, Okla.

Issue of Charles Shufeldt and Adora M. Lowry

87. CLYDE
 Born May 9, 1891. Is a machinist for the C. & E. & I. and lives on his farm near Iuka, Ill. Married Lavina Broom and had,
 CARRIE LOUISE: born
 CHARLES WILLIAM: born
 CLYDE RUSSELL: born
88. HAZEL LOUISE
 Born Aug. 16, 1892. Married Gordon S. DeVore. He is a plumber at Lake View, Oregon. They had,
 GWENDOLYN S.: born Apr. 4, 1920.
 HARRIET HUMPHREY: born July 29, 1923.
89. WALTER H.
 Born Sept. 2, 1894. Is a bridge builder—lives in Carnation, Wash. Married Florence Thomas.
90. CHARLES MARION
 Born Jan. 12, 1898. Is a farmer near Kinmundy, Ill. Married Mary W. Meyers and had,
 EMOGENE: born ————. She won the highest scholarship of her district and is attending High School and will attend Normal School.
 HAROLD EDWIN: born
 KENNETH EARL: born
 DARRELL EUGENE: born
 BABY: born
91. HENRY CLAY
 Born Mar. 5, 1900. Is a carman for the C. E. & I. Married at Mt. Vernon, Ill., Sept. 23, 1935, Mildred Campbell of Xenia, Ill.
92. EUGENE DOUGLAS
 Born Mar. 3, 1902. Is a fireman for the Southern Pacific. Unmarried—lives in Klamath Falls, Oregon.

Issue of George Shufelt and Emma Jane

93. PHENIE
 Born ————. Married Benjamin Nelligar, lives in Springfield. They had,
 CLIFFORD: born ————. Lives Central Bridge, N. Y.
 GERTRUDE: born ————. Lives Springfield, Mass.
 WILMINA: born ————. Lives Springfield, Mass.
94. CORA
 Born ————. Married Will Clark and lives at Cheshire, Conn. They had,
 LEROY: born
 MYRTLE: born

95. EDNA
Born _____: died _____. Married Christopher Lagrange—he died in 1931 or 1932. No children.
96. MARK
Born Aug. 23, 1885. Married Louisa A. Dockendorf of Nassau, born Feb 19, 1886. They live in Schenectady.

Issue of Charles Shufeldt and Myrtle Westervelt

97. FERNA AMANDA
Born Mar. 19, 1890. Was a music teacher. Married Jesse N. Roseman—no children. Have a fine modern farm at Lockwood, Missouri.
98. ERNEST ALEXANDER
Born Oct. 8, 1891. Married Ola Clark and lives at Springfield, Missouri. They had,
CHARLES: born

Issue of Warlo Shufeldt and Ida E. Stewart

99. MAYSEL E.
Born Mar. 11, 1886. Married, Oct. 17, 1917, Casper Barber and had,
LESTER: born
MILTON: born
MERLE: born
100. FLOYD J.
Born Mar. 11, 1887.
On Nov. 21, 1906, married Carrie B. Knowles, born _____. They have,
BEATRICE M.: married William Carl on Dec. 19, 1929 and they have one child, Robert A.

Issue of Adelbert Shufeldt and Julia Campbell

101. BESSIE D.
Born Sept. 18, 1888. Married Nov. 8, 1913, Luther J. Wright and had,
JOYCE ANN: born

FIFTH GENERATION

Issue of Robert F. Shufeldt and Theodora A. Oleson

102. RUTH
Born _____. She lives in Chicago and works for the Wilson Company. Meat Packers.
103. GLADYS
Born _____. Married Rev. George Vorsheim, a Presbyterian Minister and lives in Portsmouth, Ohio. They had,
GEORGE ALLAN: born Feb. 13, 1927.
PHYLLIS ELAINE: born Apr. 29, 1930.

Issue of John Henry Shufeldt and Minnie Chouteau

104. ETHEL
Born July 23, 1895. Married, July 1919, Charles A. Roberts. He has a Real Estate business at Nowata, Okla.
His father, W. E. Roberts was instrumental in organizing many of the busi-

ness concerns in Nowata. He was one of the founders of the First National Bank and for years vice-president and a member of the board of directors. He formed the Verdigris Valley Oil and Gas Company which drilled 50 wells in the Alluwe oilfield. At the time of his death he was president of the New Lumber Company and the Roberts Realty Company of this city. Mr. Roberts took an active part in politics and as one of the democratic leaders was always prominent in political affairs in this part of the state. He had served as a member of the town council before statehood, several terms as a member of the Nowata School Board and at the time of his death was deputy gasoline inspector for Nowata County.

Issue of John Henry Shufelt and Minta McWilliams

105. MABEL FRANCES
Born Oct. 24, 1905; died 1931. Married Dec. 23, 1927, Morrell Miller and had,
JOHN EDWARD: born
He lives at Osawattomie, Kansas.

Issue of Charles E. Shufeldt and Lottie Griggs

106. PAULINE
Born Mar. 23, 1903. Married John Smith and lives on a farm near Wann, Okla.
107. ALBERTA
Born Feb. 25, 1906. Married Ira Crum and lives in Lenapah, Okla. They had,
IRENE: born
JUNIOR: born
108. EULA MAY
Born ————. Married Noah James and they had,
RANDOLPH: born
109. SUSIE BELL
Born ————. Married William Green and lives in Barnsdale, Okla. They had,
LESLIE)
) Twins born June 12, 1932.
LAWRENCE)
110. VELVA or BELLVIA
Born Apr. 15, 1915. Married Raymond Beckworth and lives in Carey, Kansas.

Issue of Ross Frank Shufeldt and Mabel Wyckoff

111. VIOLET ALICE
Born Mar. 21, 1903. Married James McConkey. He is an oil driller; she was a school teacher. They had,
ELLA MAE: born May 17, 1927.

Issue of John Harmon Shufeldt and Lillian Caudill

112. HAZEL RAY
Born Oct. 3, 1905. Married Jan. 19, 1929, Van H. Foster, salesman, and had,
MARY EARLENE: born Dec. 10, 1929.
VAN RAY: born Jan. 20, 1931.

- KAY DIANA: born Sept. 25, 1932.
113. OPAL EDNA
Born Apr. 13, 1907. Married, Aug. 4, 1928, Hiram S. Wake, Contractor and Builder.
114. LUCILLE MURIEL
Born June 8, 1910. Married, Mar. 1930, Hen. E. McCoy, Salesman, and had,
PEGGY JO: born Aug. 1, 1931.
BENNY DICK: born Mar. 4, 1933.
115. WOODROW ADLEY
Born May 30, 1912. Is working and attending business college at night.

116. ADAM

Parents: George Adam Shufeldt and Catherina Reisdorf.

This Branch of the Family have always used the "dt" ending of the name. Born on Jan. 1, 1757 according to his tombstone inscription and St. Peter's Church Records but from another source the date is given as Dec. 10, 1756: died Oct. 24, 1809. The following is contained in the records of St. Peter's Lutheran Church, the "Stone Church," which is on the old Post Road from New York to Albany, about 3¼ miles north of Rhinebeck; and of which Church, both he and his parents before him, were members. Adam Shufeldt, his wife and several of their children are buried in the cemetery which adjoins this Church. "Adam Zufelt—A respectable farmer, approved member of the church departed this life on Tuesday the 24th. of Oct. After having labored for the space of three months under a complicated complaint he died on the forementioned day with an abcess on the breast. Buried on the 26th. Text Ecclesiastes 1: 2,3." At the time of the taking of the first Census of the United States, in 1790, he was the only one of the name of Shufelt in Dutchess County and was listed as "Adam Sufalt" of Rhinebeck Town. It is probable, from all the facts, that he lived on the original Shufeldt Homestead and that it was in or near Red Hook. There seems a little confusion as to the name of his wife, and possibly he married twice. In the baptismal registers of St. Peter's his wife's name is given as "Sabina" but later in the list of members is found "Adam Zufeldt and wife Cathanne": the grave of Sabina has not been located but "Catherine Shufeldt, widow, born circa 1763, died Sept. 27, 1849" is buried in St. Peter's Cem.

Wm. B. E. Shufeldt says that the mother of his grandfather George Adam, that is Adam Shufeldt's wife, was Sophia Teal or Teall, and there is a Sophia Shufeldt buried in St. Peter's Cem., who died Dec. 21, 1802, age 49 years, 9 mos. and 1 day. However, as stated below, the record of Geo. Adam's baptism gives his mother's name as "Sabina." Perhaps Sophia and Sabina were the same woman, for names were often confused in the early records, and the facts seem to indicate that they were in this case.

He had a family of nine children but baptismal records for only Anna Maria, Rebecca, Margaretha and George Adam, appear to be in St. Peter's Church Registers, and in these cases the Mother's name is "Sabina."

He had a Bible, printed in German which contained records of births of his children. The name on the fly leaf was Adam Zufeldt. The older children were recorded as Zufeldts and the younger ones as Shufeldts.

CATHRINA (Catherine): born Nov. 25, 1777: died unmarried, Feb. 8, 1856; buried in St. Peter's Cem.

LENA: born Nov. 8, 1779—no further record.

ELIZABETH: born April 15, 1781: died Nov. 10, 1781.

SARAH: born Oct. 4, 1782—no further record.

(117) HANNAH: (or Anna): born Nov. 14, 1784.

ANNA MARIA (Mary): born Feb. 8, 1787: died unmarried, Jan. 21, 1802; buried in St. Peter's Cem.

REPESHEA (Rebecca): born Feb. 14, 1789: died unmarried, Nov. 10, 1872; buried in St. Peter's Cem.

MARGARETHA (Margaret): born Aug. 1791 or 1792—no further record.

(118) GEORGE ADAM: born Sept. 27, 1793.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Adam Shufeldt and Sabina

117. HANNAH (or Anna):

Born Nov. 14, 1784; died Feb. 8, 1875—buried at Clermont, N. Y. Married Judge William Wilson, as his second wife but they had no children. She, therefore, was step-mother of her own brother.

118. GEORGE ADAM

Born at or near Rhinebeck, N. Y., Sept. 27, 1793; died Sept. 20, 1875—buried in Wyltwick Cem., Kingston, N. Y.

He was a schoolmate of Ogden Hoffman as well as most of the notable men of his time; commenced his preparatory course for college at the far-famed Kingston Academy, where Edward Livingston had been instructed by Domine Doll, and was then placed under the tutorship of the Venerable and most memorable Dr. Quitman of Rhinebeck, the father of the late Governor John A. Quitman of Mississippi. In 1811, he entered Union College, Schenectady, which was under the Presidency of Dr. Nott, and graduated in 1813; was admitted to the Bar in 1815. After his graduation, he was taken into the law office of old Abram Van Vechten, in Garden Street, Albany, where Martin Van Buren, a few years his senior, had previously got his start.

Silas Wright, Daniel S. Dickinson, Elisha Williams and Martin Van Buren were among his earlier political friends. Shufeldt was always a strong Jacksonian Democrat, strenuously opposed to all tariff and bank schemes which tended in any wise to make the rich richer and the poor poorer. He, after Lincoln was elected President, corresponded freely with Alexander H. Stevens of Georgia and other prominent men of the South, imploring them not to give way but to stand by the Union at all hazards. In one of his letters to Stevens, he wrote: "I have for fifty years defended your cherished institution even against the dictates of my conscience, now you must take the consequences, for it will be swept away from your land like the dew before a morning Sun." It is said that during the rebellion no man of his means or age could have done more to prevent the dismemberment of the Union, than he. He attained great prominence in his profession and while he was not so brilliant in oratory as Mr. O'Connor or Mr. Brady, his common law logic was of a superior cast. From 1816 to 1824, he was an attorney for the United States Government in one of the "Greatest law suits ever tried or decided in this country"—this was the famous suit which grew out of the War of 1812 with reference to drafting for the Army." Associated with him were: Martin Van Buren, Thomas Talcott, John Nelles, Thomas Addis, Emmett and Elisha Williams. He was appointed by President Van Buren, District Attorney in New York City and is said to have been for a short time during Van Buren's terms, Acting Solicitor General. He lived on Christopher Street in Greenwich Village and in 1893, says Wm. Shufeldt, "I went back to the house and found the old pear tree, which I had read about, still standing in the back yard."

In 1817, he married Mary Howey Wilson, a daughter of Judge William Wilson and his first wife, Mary Howey. She was born June 28, 1792 and died Dec. 22, 1887. They lived for a time, at least at Red Hook, then in 1841 moved to Kingston. A street there is called "Shufeldt St." and a small pond in the west part of the City is called "Shufeldt Pond." Their home in Kingston was called "Fox Hall."

"Mary Howey Wilson was visiting the family of Chancellor Livingston when

Robert Fulton came to see Livingston to borrow \$1000. to complete the Clermont (the first practical steamboat) in 1807." She was then about 14 years old.

They had:

(119) ALEXANDER WILSON: born in 1818.

(120) MARY: born Jan. 17, 1820.

(121) ROBERT WILSON: born Feb. 21, 1822.

(122) WILLIAM T.: born Mar. 1825.

(123) ELLEN: born May, 1827.

(124) GEORGE A. JR.: born ———, 1829.

(125) HENRY HOWEY: born Mar. 1834.

FRANCES: born ———: lived at Kingston. Unmarried. Died about 1915.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Geo. Adam Shufeldt and Mary H. Wilson

119. ALEXANDER WILSON

Born 1818: died July 1, 1878.

For a number of years he was the State Superintendent of the New York Life Ins. Company and later engaged in the manufacture of cement, in Ulster City, N. Y. He resided at Vaux Hall in the Village of Wyltwyck which later became a part of the City of Kingston.

Married Lucy A. Wackerhagen, born ———: died ———; daughter of Rev. Augustus Wackerhagen, of Clermont.

They are buried in Wyltwick Cem. Kingston.

They had:

ALEXANDER: born

(126) LUCY W. and (127) MARY W. (Twins): born Aug. 7, 1844.

(128) GEORGE AUGUSTUS: born Jan. 6, 1848.

120. MARY

Born Jan. 17, 1820.

Married Rev. Robert Talmadge and had:

JAMES:

ROBERT JR.:

121. ROBERT WILSON

Born Feb. 21, 1822 at Red Hook: died Nov. 7, 1895 at Washington, D. C. He entered the U. S. Naval Service as a midshipman in 1839; was attached to Naval School at Philadelphia 1844-45 and became a passed midshipman July 2, 1845. Promoted to Master Feb. 21, 1853. Resigned in 1854 to become Chief Officer Collins Line of Steamships of Liverpool. Superintended the building and commanded the Black Warrior and Catawba, which plied between New York and New Orleans. Reinstated in Navy as Commander Nov. 19, 1862; commanded the Conemaugh of the South Atlantic Squadron, 1863-64; took part in capture of Fort Morris and in the attacks on Fort Wagner; senior Naval Officer in attack at St. Marks, Florida. Sent to Korea in 1867 to remonstrate with native authorities over burning of several United States vessels. Commissioned Captain in 1869; promoted to Rear Admiral in 1883 and retired upon reaching the age limit, Feb. 21, 1884. He was engaged in many special services for his country: in 1870-71 had charge of the Tehuantepec and Nicaraguan Expedition of Survey in attempting to open a transit route across the Isthmus; was appointed Consul-General to Cuba, by Pres. Lincoln: in 1862, was sent to Mexico on a delicate mission,

by Pres. Lincoln and Secretary Seward. At the time, Vera Cruz was occupied by French Troops and the duty was accomplished under most hazardous circumstances. Was Chief of Bureau of Equipment and Recruiting in Navy 1875-78. Reorganized the Navy and superintended the Naval Observatory and designed the first steel cruiser. In 1879-80 was engaged in reinstating trade in Africa and the East Indies, and represented the United States in the Liberian Boundary Discussions—on this expedition the Sultan of Zanzibar, "Said Bergbash" presented him with a sword. In 1881, was commissioned to negotiate a treaty with Korea: went to China and enlisted the services of Li Hung Chang and with him proceeded to Chemulpo where, on May 22nd, 1882 the trade treaty was consummated. At the last moment it was discovered that no such thing as a seal of the United States was in the possession of the expedition, so a twenty-dollar gold piece was used. Therefore, the treaty bears the imprint not of the Great Seal of The United States but the Double Eagle. In 1881, it is said that he procured the Treaty proclaiming Korea independent; this was signed at Peking, China. A beautiful piece of silk given to Admiral Shufeldt by the Emperor of Korea is still preserved. On October 16, 1847, he married Sarah Hutchings Abercrombie, daughter of Rev. James Abercrombie. She died May 10, 1872. They had:

JOHN: born 1848—died at birth.

(129) ROBERT WILSON: born Dec. 1, 1850.

(130) MASON ABERCROMBIE: born Nov. 4, 1852.

(131) GEORGE ADAM: born May 3, 1854.

A daughter died at birth.

CHARLES: died 1863, age 18 months.

Shufeldt's Coat of Arms: OR, a chevron engrailed gules between three boars' heads erased azure. Crest—A fox's head erased ppr. Motto—Semper Vigilans.

122. WILLIAM T.

Born —————: died —————.

Married Erina Mullaney, born —————: died —————, and they had:

(132) WILLIAM T.: born circa 1853.

(133) FRANK A.: born

LOUIS: born

JAMES M.: born

HERBERT: born

ELLA: born died in infancy.

IDA M.: born

JENNIE: born

123. ELLEN

Born May 1827: died

Married Thomas Pickering, U. S. Navy; retired as Captain soon after Civil War.

124. GEORGE A. Jr.

Born at Red Hook, N. Y. in 1829: died at Oak Park, Ill. in 1897.

Married Fanny Jane Kelley—born Donegal, Ireland; died at Oak Park in 1904. They had:

CHARLES VERNON: born 1859—did not marry. Died in Montana.

(134) MARY WILSON: born 1862.

(135) PHILIP SHERIDAN: born 1864.

ANNA GRAHAM: born in Chicago, 1876—not married. Lives in Cambridge, Mass.

125. HENRY HOWEY

Born at Red Hook, Mar. 1834: died in Oconomowoc, Wis., Nov. 1906, where he and his wife are buried in the Shufeldt Mausoleum. About 1855-57, the U. S. Navy Dept. detailed some of the younger officers to the Merchant Service to learn steam navigation. Robt. W. Shufeldt was given command of either the side wheeler "Quaker City," or the "Black Warrior" running on a regular service between New York, Mobile and Havana; these boats were wooden ones and not over 2,000 tons. His brother, Henry Howey, who had served as an officer-apprentice, was second in command. A regular mail liner between New York and Liverpool was lost—probably the "President" in 1856—and one of the above boats was sent to Liverpool with the mails with the two Shufeldts, in command and as 1st officer. When they were to return on March 17th, Robt. W. was too sick to command or even sail, so Henry H., then 24 years of age, took command and brought the boat back. He reached New York about April 1st and found so much ice drifting down the North River that he considered his ship in danger and ran her into the first ferry boat slip he reached. For this action he was arrested by the local authorities but was very shortly released on telegraphic orders from Washington and was complimented by the Naval authorities. In 1857 he took over a business which he styled "Henry H. Shufeldt & Co." Distillers of Cordials and Whiskey. Before the Great Fire of Chicago, in 1871, the offices and distributing dept. were on South Water St. but after that they were at other locations. The distillery was at Fullerton and North Branch of Chicago River before the fire and afterwards occupied a site now occupied by Montgomery Ward & Co. at Larrabee. In 1912, the business was taken over by the National Distillers Corp. and the name "Henry H. Shufeldt & Co." is still used.

In Sept. 1859 he married Emeline Mabbatt Egan, born in Chicago, Mar. 1838, died Mar. 1922 at St. Augustine, Fla. Her father, Doctor William Bradshaw Egan, called the "old doctor" in Chicago's early days, went there from New York City in 1832—owned a tract of land of about 200 acres south of 39th street and east of Cottage Grove Ave. During the panic of 1857, in a settlement of his property the Philadelphia Bankers the Drexels, took over the above property—"This is how Drexel Blvd. got its name." They had:

(136) WILLIAM B. E.: born Nov. 15, 1860.

(137) EMELINE EGAN: born July 7, 1863.

(138) MARY HOWEY: born Nov. 12, 1865.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Alexander W. Shufeldt and Lucy A. Wackerhagen

126. LUCY W.

Born Aug. 7, 1844: died Nov. 22, 1909—buried in Wyltwick Cem. Married Charles Ver Nooy of Napanoch, N. Y., but they had no children.

127. MARY W.

Born Aug. 7, 1844: died May 14, 1888—buried in Wyltwick Cem. Married Rev. James Wychoff of Pine Plains, N. Y. but they had no children.

128. GEORGE AUGUSTUS

Born at Kingston, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1848: died there April 8, 1931—buried in Wyltwick Cem. He acquired his education at the old Kingston Academy,

was a gardener by trade, and a member of the Reformed Church of the Comforter. He served for many years on the Board of Education and was a member of the Ulster County Board of Supervisors serving terms in 1906-7; 1908-9 and 1920-21. He lived on a street which bore his family name—50 Shufeldt St. “. . . and his passing closes the life of one of the prominent men of Kingston.”

On Aug. 1, 1878, married Caroline A. Askam, daughter of the Rev. William B. Askam. She was born ————. They had:

(139) AUGUSTUS: born Oct. 11, 1882.

(140) ALEXANDER B.: born June 30, 1884.

Issue of Robert W. Shufeldt and Sarah H. Abercrombie

129. ROBERT WILSON

Born in New York City, Dec. 1, 1850: died ————.

He was a famous American Surgeon and Biologist. Educated at Cornell University, from which he graduated in 1874; at the Medical School, Columbia University, 1876; also studied under various Tutors and in schools in the U. S. and elsewhere. Served under his father as a Warrant Officer in U. S. Navy, East Gulf Squadron, in the Civil War. Entered the Medical Corps, U. S. A., Aug. 5, 1876, with rank of First Lieut.; Captain 1881; Major (by special Act of Congress) April 23, 1904. Retired for disability in service, 1891. Served as surgeon with Generals Merritt, Crook, and Sheridan in Frontier Indian Wars, 1876-81; Curator Army Med. Museum, Anatomy Dept., Washington, 1882; Hon. Curator under Baird, Smithsonian Institution in 1895 and later, associate in Zoology under Langley. Judge at World's Fair Chicago in Dept. of Anthropology. Member of many Learned Societies and author of many books and articles on Natural History, especially the study of birds, Travels, etc. He, with his wife (3rd), wrote "Folk Lore Tales of Moe and Asbjornsen." His conception of the earliest form of the bird, is one of the authorities used on the subject and there is a bird called the "Shufeldt Junco."

During the World War, he returned to active service at his own request, and served on the staff of Surgeon-General W. C. Gorgas, at the Army Medical Museum, Washington.

In Sept. 1876, he married Catherine Babcock, daughter of Welles J. Babcock of Hartford, Conn. She died April 20, 1893. They had:

COL. ROBERT WILSON, 3rd: born June 7, 1877: drowned July 11, 1892.

PERCY WELLES: born Dec. 27, 1879.

SARAH ABERCROMBIE: born June 8, 1882.

CATHERINE: born Oct. 9, 1889: died May 5, 1902.

In Sept. 1895, he married Florence Audubon, daughter of John W. Audubon of New York City. Divorced 1897 and in March 1898, married Alfhild Dagny Lowum, daughter of Lieut. Anders M. Evansen, Norwegian Navy, Christiania, Norway. She was born Sept. 8, 1871.

130. MASON A.

Born in New York City Nov. 4, 1852: died in Capetown, South Africa, Feb. 1892. Unmarried. Was a Lieutenant in the United States Navy.

131. GEORGE ADAM

Born May 3, 1854: died April 6, 1904 in Jersey City. Unmarried. Was some time U. S. Vice-Consul, China.

Issue of William T. Shufeldt and Erina Mullaney

132. WILLIAM T. Jr.
 Born April 13, 1853: died Oct. 11, 1920.
 He was a Vault Custodian, lived in Chicago.
 Married, Sept. 16, 1896, Lida Graham, and they had:
 (141) JOHN J.: born Dec. 1899.
133. FRANK A.
 Born _____.
 Married _____ and they had:
 FRANK J.: born _____: of Mobile, Ala.

Issue of George A. Shufeldt, Jr. and Fanny J. Kelley

134. MARY WILSON
 Born in Chicago, 1862.
 Married Henry H. Hamilton.
135. PHILIP SHERIDAN
 Born in Chicago, 1864: died in London, April 22, 1922.
 Married, 1892, Anno Fowler, daughter of R. B. Fowler who was one of the firm of Fowler Brothers of Liverpool, importing American bacon.
 They had:
 (142) MARGARET DOUGLAS: born April 20, 1893.
 (143) PHILIP ROBERT DOUGLAS: born July 15, 1896.

Issue of Henry Howey Shufeldt and Emeline M. Egan

136. WILLIAM B. E.
 Born in Chicago, Nov. 15, 1860, and is at present living in Nice, France.
 Has lived in Germany, Switzerland, Italy, England.
 Married, Nov. 19, 1891, in Chicago, Mary Helen Kelley, born Davenport, Iowa, June 17, 1863. The Kelley family were of "Puritan" stock from Yorkshire, Eng., who settled at Newburyport, Mass., in 1643.
 They had:
 (144) VERA: born Sept. 30, 1892.
 (145) HENRY HOWEY: born Mar. 6, 1898.
137. EMILINE EGAN
 Born in Chicago, July 7, 1863: died Seattle, Wash., about 1910. Married in 1889, Edwin Hughes, an Englishman. They had no children.
138. MARY HOWEY
 Born in Chicago, Nov. 12, 1865.
 Married, Nov. 19, 1890, James Mott Hartshorne, who died in Nov. 1933.
 She lives in New York City.
 They had:
 HAROLD: born Sept. 1891, New York City.
 ELEANOR N.: born in 1893. Married: _____ Richard. Lives in Rye, N. Y.

FOURTH GENERATION**Issue of George A. Shufeldt and Caroline A. Askam**

139. AUGUSTUS
 Born at Kingston, N. Y., Oct. 11, 1882. In 1905, graduated from the Law School of Union College and was admitted to practice law in the State of N. Y. in 1906 and opened a law office in Kingston. In 1925, he was elected as City Judge of Kingston and served for four years.

On Aug. 1, 1926, married Betty Mildred Smith, daughter of Colonel Charles Smith of Washington. They had two sons:

GEORGE A. 3rd: born May 18, 1928.

AUGUSTUS, Jr.: born Jan. 24, 1932.

140. ALEXANDER B.

Born at Kingston, N. Y., June 30, 1884. At the present he is President and Treasurer of the Universal Road Machinery Co. of Kingston.

On June 10, 1907, married Louise Wilkinson, daughter of Walter H. Wilkinson. They have no children.

Issue of William T. Shufeldt and Lida Graham

141. JOHN J.

Born Dec. 1899: died Aug. 20, 1927.

Married, June 28, 1924, Florence M. Ryan. She lives in Chicago. They had:

JOHN J.: born Mar. 28, 1925.

EDWARD D.: born Apr. 25, 1926.

Issue of Philip Sheridan Shufeldt and Anne Fowler

142. MARGARET DOUGLAS

Born in London, April 20, 1893. Educated at St. Michaels Hall, Brighton and St. Hilda's, Oxford. Assistant Secretary Finance Section, Reparations Commission in Paris, 1920-1929. Now Secretary International Sugar Cartel, Brussels.

143. PHILIP ROBERT DOUGLAS

Born in St. Paul, Minn., July 15, 1896. Educated Brighton College and Brasemore College, Oxford. Second Lieutenant, 6th Reserve Cavalry—served only in Ireland and England. Called to Bar in 1920, and has been in practice at the Chancery Bar ever since.

Issue of William B. E. Shufeldt and Mary H. Kelley

144. VERA

Born in Chicago, Sept. 30, 1892.

Married, May 1912, at Stuttgart, Germany, Sir Ronald Matthews, J. P., and they live at Aston Hall, Aston, Near Sheffield, Yorkshire, England.

During the Great War Sir Ronald, was a Captain in the King's Own Yorkshire Light Infantry, and was severely injured by a German shell, in August 1915. After his recovery he served on the Home Staff and at the War Office, London. They had:

ELIZABETH MARY: born Dec. 9, 1913.

ANTHONY JOHN WILLIAM: born Jan. 10, 1918.

ANN PENELOPE MAUD: born May 5, 1919.

PRUDENCE MERCY EMELINE: born June 24, 1920.

145. HENRY HOWEY

Born in Chicago, Mar. 6, 1898. Not married.

Educated in Germany, French Switzerland, and at Brighton College. Served in Great War first with an Engineer Battalion and later in the U. S. A. Headquarters Intelligence in France, and with the U. S. Army of Occupation until August 1919. Is now in business in New York with connections in Washington, D. C.

148. HENRY

Parents—By some said to have been son of George Adam Shufeldt and Catharina Reisdorf. Others say his father's name was Henry.

His name is found as Hendrich Zufeld and his wife Elizabeth Muller in the records of the Reformed Church, Claverack, where their marriage and baptisms of some of their children are recorded. Other records are found in the Ghent Church Registers.

From one source it is said he was born in Holland and was brought to Dutchess County by his parents when he was quite young; but from other records it would appear that he was born in New York State, and this is thought to be correct. It is said that about the time of the Revolution Henry's parents moved from Kingston to Dutchess County. When the Revolutionary War broke out, he was residing in Dutchess County, and was enticed onto a British Sloop and carried to New York. Was compelled to serve for some time on a British war vessel but finally escaped to Long Island but a year elapsed before he was able to return to his parents, who had given him up as dead. About 1790, he moved to Columbia County and on Dec. 2, 1793, purchased what became known as the "Henry Shufelt Homestead" in Ghent, a farm of 150 acres, from the heirs of Godfrey Shoemaker, for 380 pounds. It had been a part of the Van Rensselaer Manor and on Jan. 31, 1774, Godfrey Shoemaker leased it from John Van Rensselaer agreeing to pay at Claverack annually fourteen and one-half bushels of good, clean merchantable wheat and also four good fat hens. (In 1913, this farm was owned by Edward L. Harder of Philmont).

He was born circa 1760 and died Feb. 5, 1839. Married, May 17, 1789, Elizabeth Miller, born Dec. 15, 1768, died Apr. 9, 1852. She was probably a daughter of Cornelius Muller and Janetje Harder. They had:

(149) JANNETTE (Janetje): born Sept. 20, 1790.

CATHERINE: born May 18, 1792: died single, May 26, 1876—buried ———.

(150) GEORGE ADAM: born Feb. 16, 1794.

(151) CORNELIUS: born Jan. 21, 1796.

(152) HENRY Jr. (Henrich): born Mar. 28, 1798, according to Claverack Church records.

(153) MARIA (Maritje): born Apr. 30, 1800.

(154) ELIZABETH: born Feb. 9, 1803.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Henry Shufelt and Elizabeth Miller

149. JANNETTE

Born Sept. 20, 1790 in the Town of Ghent: died Mar. 7, 1883—buried in Mellenville.

Married Philip Clum, born ———: died ———, and had:
ELIZABETH: born July 2, 1812: died Mar. 23, 1889. Married Walter Ten Broeck.

WILLIAM HENRY: born Jan. 8, 1815: died Oct. 11, 1890. Married Elizabeth Van Deusen.

CORNELIUS: born Mar. 28, 1817: died unmarried, Jan. 30, 1898.

JANE ANN: born Jan. 27, 1820: died unmarried, Feb. 5, 1908.

GEORGE ADAM: born June 11, 1823: died Jan. 10, 1903. Married Sarah Stever.

SOPHIA: born Oct. 21, 1825: died Jan. 3, 1831.

PHILIP PETER: born Mar. 13, 1829: died Dec. 26, 1894. Married Christina Philip.

MARY: born Sept. 9, 1835: died Nov. 19, 1921. Married George L. Harder.

All of the above are buried in Mellenville with the exception of William Henry, who is buried in Claverack.

150. GEORGE ADAM

Born Feb. 16, 1794 in the Town of Ghent; died May 6, 1821—buried in Ghent.

Married Sarah Jacobia born ————: died ———— and they had:

(155) JULIA ANN: born Dec. 8, 1817.

(156) PHILIP J. born: ————.

151. CORNELIUS

Captain Cornelius Shufelt, one of our widely known and highly respected citizens, who died at his residence near White Mills on Tuesday, Mar. 11, 1879, was born in the Town of Ghent, Jan. 21, 1796, and remained a resident of that town until his death.

His father, Henry Shufelt, was one of the original trustees of the Ghent Lutheran Church, and had moved from Rhinebeck in Dutchess County to Columbia County at the close of the Revolutionary War. Henry Shufelt's father had been a member of the band of Palatines who came from Germany in 1710 and settled along the Hudson River at East and West Camp.

Cornelius Shufelt obtained an ordinary common school education and at the age of eighteen enlisted in the United States Army where he served faithfully and well; he "enlisted in Claverack (later Ghent) . . . and served from Sept. 8, 1814 as Sergeant in Capts. Abraham Fonda's and Waterman's companies of Militia and was discharged Dec. 9, 1814." His rank of captain was afterwards obtained in the state militia service.

When he became of age he began to study law at Claverack, then the county seat, but his father who was anxious that he should become a farmer, induced him to give up study and settle on a farm in Ghent, now occupied by Andrew Kittle, which he bought for Cornelius and his brother, Henry. After a year of this partnership Cornelius sold out to his brother, and bought the farm on which he spent the remainder of his life in active agricultural labors.

He was quite successful in business matters, and at different times owned a good deal of real estate, including the Park House in the Village of Chatham, 32 acres of land in the vicinity of High Street, and the Charles Tompkins paper mill. In 1821 he married Margaret Searing of Claverack, with whom he lived 47 years. They had nine children, one son and eight daughters; the son, George Henry Shufelt, was police justice of Chatham Village. In 1834 Captain Shufelt contributed toward the building of the church at White Mills; and has since given financial aid in the erection of the Lutheran Church at Ghent and the Lutheran Church in this village. In his political faith he was a warm admirer of Henry Clay, being a Member of the Whig party and afterwards of the Republican party; but he never held any political office.

At the time of his death he was a member of the Emmanuel Lutheran Church of Chatham Village.

Justice George Henry Shufelt of Chatham was the possessor of an interesting document that he prized very highly. It was the commission that was issued by Governor De Witt Clinton to his late father, Cornelius Shufelt,

of Ghent as captain of a company in the 47th regiment of infantry. The commission was dated March 27, 1819, and although yellow with age it otherwise was in a condition of excellent preservation. It was found among the effects of Miss Elizabeth Jane Shufelt, who died on December 18, 1904. On July 21, 1821, married Margaret Searing.

Margaret Searing Shufelt was born in Claverack June 22, 1798. Her mother's name was Van Bramer. At an early age she had been left an orphan and had made her home at Jacob Mesick's in Claverack until the time of her marriage in July, 1821 to Captain Cornelius Shufelt. After one year of wedded life they bought the farm in the Town of Ghent where she resided until the time of her death.

The nine children, one son and eight daughters were born to them there. She was a woman of intelligence and a great reader. Her ambition for her children was that they all should have a good education. After finishing from the district school they were sent to various academies or seminaries where they received instruction in higher branches and in the arts. Several of them were artists who painted pictures of rare excellence to adorn her home. So it came about by the inspiration of this wise and loving mother they were able to go out in the world as instructors.

An invalid for over twenty years on account of great suffering from rheumatism, she had for the last ten years of her life been unable to walk. On Saturday morning, August 8, 1868, Margaret Searing Shufelt fell asleep in Jesus. The funeral was held from her late residence on Tuesday, Aug. 11th, Rev. Peter Felts, pastor of the Ghent Lutheran Church, officiating, who preached from the text taken from Saint John 14th chapter and 2nd verse: "In my father's house are many mansions: if it were not so I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you."

They had:

HARRIET MESICK: born Jan. 21, 1823: died single, Apr. 23, 1910—buried in old Ghent Cem.

Harriet Mesick Shufelt was the oldest child of Captain Cornelius Shufelt and Margaret Searing. She was born January 21, 1823. Her mother having early been left an orphan, had made her home in the family of Jacob Mesick in Claverack, and so she named this child after her benefactor, Harriet Mesick. Receiving her education in the district school at White Mills, supplemented by an advanced course at Great Barrington, Mass., she afterwards spent many years as a teacher in the school room. Then when her mother's health failed, so that for the last twenty years of her life she was an invalid, it fell to Harriet, as the eldest child, to become housekeeper for the family. Faithfully she performed this work until the death of her father in 1879, when she moved to Chatham Village and built her comfortable home on Hudson Ave.

She was a charter member of Emmanuel Lutheran Church of Chatham and also the first president of the Chatham W. C. T. U. As a leader of the white ribbon movement her interest and enthusiasm continued to the end.

MARY: born Dec. 7, 1824: died single, Feb. 15, 1905.

The death of Mary Shufelt which occurred recently meant to the general public simply the death of an old woman. She was a maker of history in her day. In 1861 she and two of her sisters opened a select boarding and day school at her residence on Locust Street in Chatham Village. When the Civil War was actually begun and there was a call for lint, bandages and stockings for our soldiers who were fighting our battles for us, these sisters with a few other patriotic women, met at Mary Shufelt's house to

devise ways and means to procure these articles. We solicited from friends and neighbors, old linen to scrape into lint, and muslin out of which to make bandages. Then it was decided that one evening every week we would invite the young people and entertain them in our homes. The first meeting was at her house. The entertainment consisted of playing games vocal and instrumental music, reading the latest news from the seat of war. Delos Sutherland, the editor of the paper, announced these meetings. Rev. Cornelius Mead, pastor of the Reformed Church, assisted us by his counsel in many ways. A collection was taken at the entertainments and the money was used to buy the yarn to knit stockings which was no small task. Several old ladies helped and we were seldom seen without our knitting work. The wife of the Governor of the State knitted while she travelled on the cars. We sat up later and arose earlier to knit, knit, knit. The popular songs then were "John Brown's Body Lies Mouldering in the Grave," also "Tramp, Tramp, Tramp, the Boys Are Marching," but the most popular of all was called "The Contraband."

Along in the summer of '61, the soldiers who had enlisted for three and six months returned home. Those from all the eastern states passed thru Chatham. There were long trains of cars and always one or two filled with sick and wounded soldiers. Charles H. Chapin, then superintendent at the depot, would inform us when these trains would reach Chatham and families who had not helped us heretofore then came forward and helped us visit the sick and wounded men. We carried them sandwiches, pickles, onions, radishes, etc. They were very greedy for any green thing. Dr. Ed. Coburn lived where the Champlins do now, East of the Chatham House. Mrs. Coburn allowed us to make hot tea for the sick men and we went thru the cars with bowls of tea for them. Not all our boys returned but the flag they died for, thank God, floats over their graves. Comrades W. H. Shaver, John Everett, James Van Buren and William Watson are the only natives belonging to the G. A. R. in our village. And the "Boys" are quietly one by one, retiring to their "little green tents whose doors never swing outward."

(From the Chatham Courier of February 24, 1905)

(157) DELIA AUGUSTA: born Nov. 6, 1826.

(158) GEORGE HENRY: born Nov. 6, 1828.

ELIZABETH JANE: Named after her father's mother, Elizabeth Miller and her father's sister, Jane Shufelt, the subject of our sketch was born at the Shufelt homestead in the Town of Ghent on Mar. 6, 1831, died Dec. 18, 1904, being the fifth child of Captain Cornelius Shufelt and Margaret Searing.

Those were the days of the spinning wheel and the tallow candle. She was ten years old when the Boston and Albany Railroad was surveyed, graded and built near her home. In middle life she witnessed the tragedy of our nation's great and awful civil war. Over seventy years of America's most eventful history passed under her notice.

Her education was received in the common district school of White Mills, where her father was so often the trustee, and a supplementary course at Claverack College, where she did some creditable work in painting. Later she taught in the public schools of Columbia County Not once during her life of three-score years and ten did she have her photograph taken.

(159) MARGARET BONESTEEL: born Apr. 19, 1833.

- (160) CATHERINE ALIDA: born Feb. 6, 1835.
 (161) SUSAN MESICK: born Feb. 27, 1838.
 (162) JULIA CHRISTINA: born Aug. 11, 1840.
152. HENRY, Jr.
 Born Mar. 28, 1798 (according to another record, Apr. 5, 1808): died Dec. 29, 1895—buried in Kinderhook Cem.
 Married Catherine Snyder, born circa 1810, died Dec. 26, 1849—buried in Kinderhook. They had:
 (163) JOHN HENRY: born Mar. 14, 1828.
 GEORGE ADAM: born Feb. 23, 1830: died Aug. 4, 1846.
 (164) MARGARET: born Aug. 9, 1832.
 (165) WILLIAM AMBROSE: born July 23, 1834.
 (166) NORMAN: born Aug. 2, 1836.
 ELIZABETH: born Feb. 18, 1839: died Dec. 1865—buried in Kinderhook.
 (167) SNYDER: born Mar. 13, 1841.
 (168) ALBERT CORNELIUS: born Aug. 15, 1843.
 (169) MARY CATHERINE: born Feb. 19, 1845.
 GERTRUDE JANE: born Aug. 18, 1847: died Jan. 4, 1854—buried in Kinderhook.
153. MARIA
 Born Apr. 30, 1800: died Sept. 8, 1884—buried in Mellenville: married William Club, born Aug. 17, 1797, died Dec. 20, 1880 and had:
 EDWARD: born
 ELIZABETH MARIA: born
 CATHERINE: born
 MARGARET: born Dec. 9, 1823.
 HENRY SHUFELT: born
 JULIA ANN: born Nov. 5, 1828.
 WILLIAM JACOB: born Aug. 30, 1834.
 JANE SOPHIA: born
 GERTRUDE LAVINA: born
 PHILIP MORGAN: born
 CORNELIUS MILLER: born
154. ELIZABETH
 Born Feb. 9, 1803 in Town of Ghent: died Jan. 12, 1892—buried in West Ghent.
 Married Jacob New, born ————, and had:
 MARY ANN: born Dec. 22, 1822: died Jan. 28, 1891.
 JANE ELIZABETH: born Oct. 29, 1826: died Apr. 8, 1891.
 HENRY: born Oct. 25, 1827: died Mar. 1911.
 STANTON: born
 WILLIAM E.: born Dec. 23, 1830: died Jan. 8, 1904.
 CATHERINE A.: born Mar. 7, 1833: died Mar. 28, 1923.
 JACOB E.: born July 28, 1835.
 MARTHA: born July 25, 1837.
 JOANNA: born
 SOPHIA: born Feb. 14, 1843: died Nov. 9, 1859.
 CAROLINE: born Mar. 27, 1845.
 FRANCES: born May 25, 1850: died Sept. 22, 1851.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of George Adam Shufelt and Sarah Jacobia

155. JULIA ANN

Born Dec. 8, 1817 in Town of Ghent: died Apr. 16, 1908—buried in Hudson Cem.

Married Alexander Rowley, a lawyer of Hudson, born ———, and had:

GEORGE: born

EDWIN: born

MARY: born

JAMES: born

156. PHILIP J.

Born ———; died ———.

Married Olive Rowley, sister of Alexander Rowley.

Issue of Cornelius Shufelt and Margaret Searing

157. DELIA AUGUSTA

Delia Augusta, third child of Captain Cornelius Shufelt and Margaret Searing, was born Nov. 6, 1826. She was named Delia Bone-steel, her mother's cousin; and Augusta after her mother's brother, Augustus Searing. Her early education was secured at White Mills and at a select school in Chatham. At the early age of sixteen years she began teaching in what was known as the Hemlock district for \$3 a week and boarding around, as the custom was in those days. After a few years teaching she entered the Normal School at Albany, and there received new ideas in teaching, particularly in arithmetic; mental arithmetic being taught for the first time in our district schools. After that she was much sought as a teacher. For a time she was located in New York City as a teacher in a school there, and at the same time fitted herself as a teacher of drawing and painting, in which art she had much talent.

She was married in June 1856 to John Esselstyn of Mellenville, and proved a faithful, devoted and self-sacrificing wife and mother to the husband and three daughters who are now called to mourn her loss. After a painful illness of seventeen weeks, she passed away on Sunday, Dec. 11, 1892.

They had:

FLORENCE CAROLINE: born

MARY FREDERICKA: born

ELSIE ISABELLA: born

158. GEORGE HENRY

Chatham lost a sterling citizen when George Henry Shufelt passed away Sunday evening, Apr. 16, 1905. Deceased was born in the Town of Ghent on Nov. 6, 1828. He was descended from Palatine ancestry. His father was Captain Cornelius Shufelt, who served in the American army during the War of 1812. Securing a common school education, he started in business in Chatham, conducting the historic grist mill on the Steinkill creek. Nine years later he established the insurance and real estate business which he conducted until his death. In politics Mr. Shufelt was a Republican. During twenty-four years he filled the office of justice of the peace of the Town of Ghent. He served as police justice of the Village of Chatham sixteen years and recorder two years. In 1889 President Benjamin Harrison appointed him postmaster at Chatham, and this position he filled very satisfactorily for five years. Early in life he affiliated himself with the Masonic fraternity,

becoming a member of Columbia Lodge of Chatham.

Married, Dec. 12, 1856, Caroline Van Valkenburg, born Dec. 27, 1836, and had:

(170) CORNELIUS: born July 19, 1859.

JAMES VAN VALKENBURG: born Dec. 9, 1857: died unmarried, Nov. 22, 1880.

159. MARGARET BONESTEEL

On Monday night June 26, 1910, occurred the death of Margaret Bonesteel Shufelt Fish, widow of the late Irvin A. Fish. Deceased was born upon the Shufelt homestead in the Town of Ghent, Apr. 19, 1833, the sixth child of Captain Cornelius Shufelt and Margaret Searing. She was named after Margaret Bonesteel of Red Hook, a relative of the family.

Her education was obtained in the common district school at White Mills and also at an academy in Cooperstown. She developed quite a skill for painting, and a portrait of George Washington, done by her in pencil, won the prize in competition at the State Fair. It was while attending school at Cooperstown that she met her future husband Irvin A. Fish, a student from Richfield Springs. Young Fish shouldered his musket and went to the front in 1861, while his betrothed taught school in the public schools of Columbia County. On Nov. 26, 1863 they were married at the Shufelt homestead, the ceremony being performed by the Rev. Peter Felts, pastor of the Ghent Lutheran Church. Immediately thereafter they took up their residence in Chatham Village, where for nearly forty years Mr. Fish conducted a furniture store.

Mrs. Fish was an active worker in the Woman's Relief Corps of the Grand Army of the Republic.

They had:

PIERRE AUGUSTINE: born Feb. 17, 1865. He was a Professor of Cornell University.

HUGH IRVIN: born Oct. 29, 1866.

160. CATHERINE ALIDA

With the death of Catherine Alida Shufelt on Sunday evening, June 15, 1902, a very useful life is ended and a deep sense of loss experienced by the whole community. In Oct. 1899 she had a shock of paralysis from which she had never fully recovered. Another shock during March of this year enfeebled her vitality to such an extent that the life was prolonged for several months, death was inevitable.

Deceased came of the sturdy Palatine stock who found an asylum in America from religious persecution in Europe. Her grandfather, Henry Shufelt, was one of the original trustees of the Ghent Lutheran Church; while her father, Captain Cornelius Shufelt, long was an elder in the same church. She herself was a devoted member of the Lutheran Church until the time of her marriage, and then to the time of her death a member of the Reformed Church.

As the seventh child of Captain Cornelius Shufelt and Margaret Searing she was born in the Town of Ghent on Feb. 6, 1835. Her education was gained in the public schools, supplemented by several years spent at Charlotteville Academy and Claverack College. Afterwards she taught school in the public schools of Columbia County.

On Nov. 14, 1865, she married Daniel Bidwell of New York, the marriage ceremony being performed by Rev. Peter Felts, pastor of the Ghent Lutheran Church. Living in New York for five years they moved in 1870 to Mellenville where Mr. Bidwell purchased the Walter Ten Broeck farm and sought

to recover his health by a change of scene from city to country. However, he continued to fail in health and in 1881 died, leaving her a widow with five small children to train, develop and educate.

They had:

GRACE: born Aug. 11, 1867; in New York City: died July 4, 1868.

CARRIE: born Nov. 14, 1868 in New York City.

CHARLES HERBERT: born Feb. 8, 1871 at Mellenville.

FREDERICK DAVID: born June 26, 1873 at Mellenville. Lives in Albany where he is employed by the State Tax Dept. Married Ella Edmunds and had, Edmund Frederick, born Apr. 16, 1904. Nov. 1936—After 37 years of service in the State Tax Dept., Frederick David Bidwell, 55 Manning Blvd., Albany, will retire today. He has served under 23 tax commissioners. Mark Graves, president of the Tax Commission, paid high tribute to Mr. Bidwell's ability and added, "His retirement constitutes a distinct loss to the State." Mr. Bidwell, who has been assistant director of research, is author of a popular work on taxation, titled "History of Taxation in New York." He is the author of other works on historical subjects. In retirement, he will devote himself to writing and gardening.

ALICE: born Nov. 29, 1876 at Mellenville: died there Sept. 26, 1902.

MARGARET SEARING: born Feb. 26, 1878 at Mellenville.

161. SUSAN MESICK

Born Feb. 27, 1838: died Dec. 28, 1916—buried in old Ghent Cem.

162. JULIA CHRISTINA

Born Aug. 11, 1840: died Feb. 7, 1927—buried old Ghent Cem.

Issue of Henry Shufelt, Jr. and Catherine Snyder

163. JOHN HENRY

Born Mar. 14, 1828 in the Town of Ghent.

164. MARGARET

165. WILLIAM AMBROSE

Born July 23, 1834 in the Town of Ghent.

166. NORMAN

Born Aug. 9, 1836, in the Town of Ghent: died Dec. 29, 1884—buried in Mellenville. Married Elizabeth Bowdy, born Feb. 2, 1836, died Feb. 14, 1906.

167. SNYDER

Born Mar. 13, 1841 in Town of Ghent: died

He was probably the Snyder Shufelt who on Aug. 16, 1864, married Emma Jane Ten Broeck of Ghent.

168. ALBERT CORNELIUS

Born Aug. 15, 1843 in Town of Ghent.

169. MARY CATHERINE

Born Feb. 19, 1845: died in 1906.

Married, Dec. 11, 1866, John Harder Ten Broeck of Ghent, born 1843, died 1934. They had:

LIZZIE: died Feb. 12, 1872, age 1 year.

HARRY: born Oct. 25, 1873, age 2 months.

No further record.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of George Henry Shufelt and Caroline Van Valkenburg

170. CORNELIUS

Born July 19, 1859 in Chatham: died Nov. 18, 1925—buried in Chatham. He was a lawyer. Married, Oct. 1880, Carrie E. Hollbrook, born Jan. 17, 1859, daughter of Nathan W. Hollbrook and Catherine Moore, and they had,

LISA BARNES: born Dec. 19, 1881: died Apr. 2, 1882.

(171) MARGARET SEARING: born Mar. 27, 1886.

(172) GEORGE HOLLBROOK: born Jan. 24, 1888.

(173) JAMES VAN VALKENBURG: born May 27, 1891.

RUTH C.: born Sept. 4, 1894: died Sept. 7, 1894.

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of Cornelius Shufelt and Carrie E. Hollbrook

171. MARGARET SEARING

Born Mar. 27, 1886. Is unmarried and lives in New Rochelle, N. Y.

172. GEORGE HOLLBROOK

Born Jan. 24, 1888 in Chatham.

Married, June 30, 1910, Elizabeth Kenton Pendleton, born July 31, 1888, died Mar. 19, 1927—buried in Chatham. She was a daughter of John Pendleton and Mary ———, Chatham. They had:

MARGARET ISABELLE: born July 18, 1913.

Married second, Nov. 18, 1931, Helen Telford and they live at New Rochelle, N. Y., where he is a Banker.

173. JAMES VAN VALKENBURG

Born May 27, 1891 in Chatham. He is a Captain in the United States Army. Married, Sept. 6, 1917, Edith W. Knapp, born Jan. 10, 1892 and they had:

JEAN ELIZABETH: born June 13, 1919 in Cleveland, Ohio.

MARSHIA VAN VALKENBURG: born Jan. 2, 1923 in North Hampton, Mass.

They live in Fort Riley, Kansas.

174. JOHN

Parents—not traced—but his father was John and mother perhaps Catharine Pulver.—See Record No. 146.

In the Kinderhook Church records his name is given as Johannis Shufelt and one Church Record shows him as John Jr. At the time of the first census of the United States in 1790, he was living in Town of Kinderhook, probably on the road between Kinderhook and Ghent—the Kline Kill Road. The farm was later known as the Mower's Farm and there is a cemetery on it in which John and most of his family are buried. Born circa 1762: died April 13, 1838 or 39—buried on the farm. Married, Jan. 16, 1787, Rebecca Van Netta, probably of Ballston Spa, where Peter Shufeldt (later of So. Berne) who was probably John's uncle was living in 1790. She was born circa 1763, died May 4, 1837. They had:

(175) JOHN J.: born in 1787.

(176) JEREMIAH: born 1791.

(177) CATRINA: bapt. Apr. 17, 1792.

(178) ANNATJE: born Apr. 25, 1794.

MARIA or MARY: bapt. Oct. 4, 1796: died Nov. 2, 1824—buried on farm.

(179) DAVID: born Dec. 12, 1798.

(180) JACOB: born Dec. 28, 1801.

CATALINA: (Caroline) twin of Jacob: born Dec. 28, 1801: died unmarried Sept. 24, 1824—buried on farm.

(181) PETER: born Apr. 8, 1806.

(182) ELIZABETH: born in 1807.

Mrs. Samuel F. Cooper (nee Mabel Gray) says: "I was born on the old farm in Ghent Twp. and as far as I know was the last person with Shufelt blood in them, born on that farm. I have heard my mother say a good many times that that farm had never been out of the Shufelt family. She did not know how it had been first acquired, whether by grant, or bought from the Indians. My father bought it at the auction sale of which I send a copy to you." The auction sale was held Nov. 8, 1867 at which time Mrs. Jeremiah Shufelt owned the place; Jeremiah died in August. Mrs. Cooper also says that there was a huge chimney in this old house—"the bricks were brought from Holland." From the Census of New York, 1790, we learn that a John Shufelt and a John Shufelt Jr. were then living in the Town of Kinderhook; the former was the owner of a slave. John Jr. was probably the man we are considering for he has been found so designated in the Church Records of Kinderhook. Just how much earlier than 1791 the Shufelts were living at this place cannot, however, be stated.

FIRST GENERATION

Isuse of John Shufelt and Rebecca Van Netta

175. JOHN J.

Born in 1787: died Apr. 1, 1832—buried on farm.

Married, Jan. 9, 1814, Eva Traver of Ghent—born _____: died _____. They both joined Reformed Church, Kinderhook, June 21, 1818. They had:

(183) REBECCA: born Nov. 12, 1814.

(184) MARY ANN: born Nov. 13, 1816.

(185) SYLVESTER: born Apr. 22 or 24, 1820.

(186) JOHN: born May 17, 1823.

176. JEREMIAH

Born in Ghent, 1791: died Aug. 26, 1867—buried on Shufelt Farm.
On Sept. 1, 1818, married Lucy Bortle, born May 24, 1800, died Feb. 17, 1880—buried in Ghent Cem. in Lydia Stickle's lot. They had the following children all born in Ghent.

(187) ELIZA or ELIZABETH: born Feb. 17, 1822.

(188) REBECCA: born Feb. 17, 1824.

(189) LYDIA C.: born Mar. 6, 1826.

(190) PETER: born May 23, 1828.

(191) SOPHIA A.: born July 4, 1832.

(192) MARY JANE: born May 24, 1830.

SUSANNA ALBERTINE: born Nov. 15, 1835.

(193) HARRIET JULIA: born Dec. 25, 1837.

WILLIAM HENRY: born May 28, 1840.

(194) JEREMIAH: born Dec. 2, 1842.

177. CATRINA

Born Apr. 17, 1792: She may have been the Catherine who married Nov. 30, 1815, Michael Pultz, and had:

MARIA: born Sept. 19, 1816.

JOHN SHUFELT: bapt. Apr. 11, 1819.

DANIEL: bapt. Jan. 20, 1822.

178. ANNATJE

Born Apr. 25, 1794.

179. DAVID

Born Dec. 12, 1798: died Jan. 22, 1832—buried on farm.

Married Sophia Harder of Ghent—born ————: died ————.

They had:

(195) MARIA: born Feb. 14, 1825.

(196) JOHN D.: born Feb. 26, 1827.

(197) REBECCA: born Feb. 28, 1830.

180. JACOB

Born Dec. 28, 1801: died Apr. 23, 1826.

181. PETER

Born Apr. 8, 1806: died ————.

Married ———— probably Elizabeth Philips, born ————: died ————, and had:

JOHN: born Feb. 28, 1837—Ghent Cem. Records.

(198) CATHERINE R.: born in 1839.

182. ELIZABETH

Born in 1807: died Nov. 8, 1884.

Married Peter P. Philip born circa 1801, died Apr. 18, 1884.

They are buried in Ghent Cem. and on their tombstones are the following epitaphs:

Elizabeth:—Sleep on dear Mother and take thy rest
God called thee home, He thought it best.

Peter P.:—Blessed are the dead that die in the Lord
Father peaceful be thy silent slumber.

They had:

CATHERINE REBECCA: born May 16, 1829.

MARY ANN: born Oct. 14, 1831.

REBECCA VAN NETTA: born Oct. 26, 1833—died in 1906. She married Sept. 4, 1855, Albert Winn, born 1832, died 1921. Their son, Lafayette, born in 1856, married first, Virginia Foland;

second, Estella Shufelt, daughter of John B. Shufelt and Sarah Hiscox.

JOHN SHUFELT: born Feb. 28, 1837—married

CATHARINE SNYDER: born Mar. 27, 1840.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of John J. Shufelt and Eva Traver

183. REBECCA

Born

Married James Lamphire.

184. MARY ANN

Born at Chatham N. Y. Nov. 13, 1816: died Dec. 10, 1896 or 1906 in Brooklyn.

Married, Dec. 17, 1835, Daniel E. Merwin born at Kinderhook Sept. 1, 1812, died in Valatie, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1865. They had:

J. WESLEY: born in Valatie, Aug. 3, 1840. Married Marie E. Lawrence on Oct. 15, 1862. She was of Green Island, N. Y., and born Nov. 14, 1841, died Apr. 16, 1900. Their son, Roebert E., D.D.S. born at Valatie Apr. 2, 1870, married Effie C. Comrow of South Orange, born Aug. 6, 1874 and they have: Theodore C., born Aug. 8, 1911. Address Brooklyn, N. Y.

185. SYLVESTER

Born Apr. 22 1820: died Aug. 1865. Resided in Chatham, N. Y. Married Phoebe A. Northrup and they had:

(199) EUPHENIA: born

(200) ORPHA: born

(201) EVA: born

(202) ROLLO E.: born Apr. 2, 1860.

(203) CORA: born

186. JOHN

Born May 17, 1823: died Dec. 10, 1896.

Issue of Jeremiah Shufelt and Lucy Bortle

187. ELIZA

Born Feb. 17, 1822. Married Sept. 30, 1840 or 1841, John Van Buren, Jr., a cousin of President Van Buren. They lived at Stockport, N. Y., and had:

JOHN: ————, deceased.

CHARLES: born

LUCY A.: born 1844: died Apr. 22, 1845.

Infant son: died Mar. 3 1851.

SARAH: ————. She was postmistress for many years at Stockport. Did not marry.

188. REBECCA

Born Feb. 17, 1824. Married Samuel Fowler and they had:

LYDIA: born ————. Married Charles Rosecrans and lived in Bath. They had: Lillian, Robert and Herbert.

AND BOYS whose names have not been ascertained.

189. LYDIA C.

Born Mar. 6, 1826: ————; buried in Ghent Cem.

Married Jan. 1857, James E. Stickles and had:

FENTON J.: born ————, married Gertrude Kittle (or Kittel).

CATHERINE: born

190. PETER

Born May 23, 1828.

Married _____, Helen Rosboro, born 1834, died May 21, 1875—buried in Kinderhook Cem.

Mrs. Cooper says they went to Edna, Kansas, in the late sixties or early seventies—went in a covered wagon; and that she died in Edna. They had:

ELLA C.: died Dec. 28, 1861, age 5 years.

(204) EDWARD)

) "Twins. Wilson is dead and no trace of Edward."

(205) WILSON)

(206) WARREN: born _____. "Lived in Chicago."

CHARLES: born _____. "Died as a boy—thrown from a horse and crippled."

(207) MINNIE: born _____. "Lived in Sherman, Kansas—not heard from for many years."

Peter married a second time. "Aunt Betty" is only name obtained.

191. SOPHIA A.

Born July 4, 1832.

Married, Oct. 19, 1854, Walter A. Stickles and had:

SARAH: born _____; married Alden Melius.

HARRIET: born _____; married Charles Welch.

192. MARY JANE

Born May 24, 1830: died _____, 1898—buried in Ghent Cem.

Married Jan. 10, 1850, Tunis Snyder, born 1828, died 1896, and had:

BYRON: born _____

ALICE: born _____. Married John Stickles and has son, DeWitt in Ghent.

EDWIN J.: born 1852—died 1914, unmarried. Buried in Ghent Cem.

193. HARRIET JULIA

Born Dec. 25, 1837: died June 10, 1914—buried in Amagansett, L. I.

Married, Aug. 25, 1859, Joshua Wilson Gray. He was born in England, July 25, 1831 and died in 1901. His father was a minister and came to America when Joshua was an infant. They had:

ELLEN WILSON: born in New Orleans, La., July 1, 1860, died _____, buried in Amagansett. Married Frank Griffing and had: Wilson M. who married Irene Gossman and have Wilson M. Jr.; Harold, married Eunice Edwards and have son Melvin; Kenneth, died age about three; and Norton, married Marion _____ and have three daughters, Janet, Ruth and _____.

WILLIS: born in Blue Mound Twp., Ill., Feb. 12, 1862; died _____. Married Sadie Griffing, and had: Harriet, married _____ Hammond; Ruth, married _____ Collins; John, married Ella Strong; Willis, married and living in Louisiana.

JOHN HAMDEN: born on Shufelt farm, Ghent, Oct. 13, 1863: died Dec. 15, 1910—buried in Joliet, Ill. Married Harriet Poole—no children.

HARRIET JULIA: born in Brooklyn, Aug. 9, 1866; died Mar. 8, 1899 in Providence, R. I. Married A. Norton Dorchester, June 22, 1897 of Mellenville and had one son, Kenneth, born Mar. 8, 1899 who died in flu epidemic of 1918.

MABEL: born Apr. 23, 1869. Married Samuel F. Cooper, Apr. 23, 1895 in Chicago. He was of Pittsburgh but born in Uniontown, Penn., Apr. 7, 1865—died Jan. 12, 1931—buried in Pittsburgh. They had: (a) Phebe Miller, born Nov. 25, 1896, married Fletcher E. Williams, Nov. 20, 1920 at Movill, Alabama. He was born Oct. 25, 1898. One son, Joel Stonewall born Oct. 12, 1922. (b) Harriet Gray, born Dec. 20, 1897, married Willie DeWitt Bonavita, Jan. 25, 1925—one child, Willie Dewey born Sept. 12, 1931. (c) John F. M. born July 6 1909. Married Louise W. Wege, Dec. 26, 1931 and had: Ruth Louise, born June 19, 1933. (d) Rodney Paul, born Feb. 12, 1911, died May 8, 1931. (e) Torrence, born 1902 in South Alabama.

194. JEREMIAH

Born Dec. 2, 1842: died _____.

He is probably the Jeremiah who married Lucy Neal, Mar. 25, 1869. His children were:

(208) JEREMIAH: born _____. "Died years ago."

(209) MINNIE: born _____. "probably married and living around Chatham, N. Y."

Issue of David Shufelt and Sophia Harder

195. MARIA

Born Feb. 14, 1825: died _____.

Married

196. JOHN D.

Born at Kinderhook, Feb. 26, 1827: died _____.

He and his brother-in-law, Peter Mesick were paper manufacturers at Chatham. "A prominent citizen; nominated for Congress and would have been elected had he been on the right ticket." Married Sept. 22, 1852, Abigail Mesick, born _____. died _____ and they had:

(210) HARRY HAM: born Oct. 25, 1867.

(211) FRANK D.: born
DAUGHTER: died in infancy.

(212) ALMA: born

(213) LOUISE: born

(214) LIBBY: born

(215) MAGGIE: born

197. REBECCA

Born Feb. 28, 1830.

Issue of Peter Shufelt and Elizabeth Philip

198. CATHERINE R.

Born in 1839: died Dec. 15, 1929.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Sylvester Shufelt and Phoebe A. Northrup

199. EUPHENIA

Born _____ : died

Married

200. ORPHA
Born : died
Married
201. EVA
Born : died
Married
202. ROLLO E.
Born Apr. 2, 1860.
"He began his education in Private Schools and completed it at Hudson River Institute at Claverack, N. Y.
After leaving school he spent a time in Boston, and returned to Chatham and engaged in fruit culture. He is now conducting extensive greenhouses, devoted specially to the production of violets, and carnations, for the whole-sale trade. He is a member of the L. A. W. and local consul of the body."
(Taken from Columbia Cty. History).
203. CORA
Born : died
Married

Issue of Peter Shufelt and Helen Rosboro

204. EDWARD
Born : died
205. WILSON
Born : died
206. WARREN
Born : died
207. MINNIE
Born : died

Issue of Jeremiah Shufelt and Lucy Neal

208. JEREMIAH
Born : died
209. MINNIE
Born : died

Issue of John D. Shufelt and Abigail Mesick

210. HARRY HAM
Born Oct. 25, 1867 at Chatham, N. Y.; died Mar. 11, 1908 in Chicago. Was a Real Estate man in Chicago. Married Ella Gillespie, born ————: died ————, and they had:
- (216) DOROTHY: born
- (217) LOUISE: born
- (218) HARRY CRANDAL: born
- (219) MARGARET: born
- DAUGHTER: born
- (220) HOWARD McCORTNEY: born

211. FRANK D.
 Born —————: died —————.
 Lived at Kokomo, Ind., and Detroit, Mich.
 Married
 and they had:
 (221) ALBERT: born
 DAUGHTER: born
212. ALMA
 Born
 Married Hugh McClellan Potter and they live in Chatham, N. Y.
213. LOUISE
 Born
 Married A. B. Dewey. Lived at Chicago and Washington, D. C.
214. LIBBY
 Born
 Married George McClellan of Chatham—Judge of Surrogate Court, N. Y.,
 and in Legislature.
215. MAGGIE
 Born
 Married Thomas Sterne, of Leicester, Mass.

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of Harry Ham. Shufelt and Ella Gillespie

216. DOROTHY
 Born
 Married W. G. Benner. No children.
217. LOUISE
 Born
 Married P. H. Ayres and had:
 SUZANNE: born
 JANET: born
 BARBARA: born
218. HARRY CRANDAL
 Born
 Wounded in action and died in France Sept. 5, 1918 and was buried in
 Surennes just outside Paris.
219. MARGARET
 Born —————. Is living in Los Angeles.
 Married Arthur V. Chilstrom who is not now living. They had:
 JACK:
 MARION:
220. HOWARD McCORTNEY
 Born
 Married —————, and had:
 VIRGINIA: born
 JACK: born

Issue of Frank D. Shufelt and —————

221. ALBERT
 Born

SIX GENERATIONS OF THE JEREMIAH SHUFELT FAMILY

by Rev. A. E. and Mrs. Clapper

In writing the early history of the Shufelt Family of America it is found that about the beginning of the nineteenth century two brothers, Jeremiah and John P. Shufelt, came to Columbia County from Rhinebeck. It was at this time that they met two sisters by the name of Harder, and each took one for life.

Jeremiah married Hannah Harder and they settled on a farm about one mile west of Craryville, then called Bains Corners, while John P. married Maria Harder and settled at Ghent, N. Y.—See Record No. 316.

To Jeremiah and his wife were born twelve children; they all grew to manhood and womanhood with the exception of two who were both named Catherine and died in infancy.

* * *

FIRST GENERATION

Parents: John George Shufelt and Catherine —————

222. JEREMIAH

Born July 19, 1767: died Feb. 17, 1848—buried in Niver's Cemetery, Craryville, N. Y. He was a Presbyterian in religion, a farmer by occupation and a Democrat in politics.

Married, May 11, 1794, Hannah Harder (Anatje Harder—see Claverack Church Records) of Ghent or Chatham, N. Y., who was born Jan. 23, 1773 and died Mar. 29, 1843; she is buried beside her husband.

Children:

CATHERINE: born Feb. 2, 1795: died in infancy—buried in Niver's Cem.

(223) PETER: born Apr. 13, 1796.

CATHERINE: born Apr. 17, 1798: died in infancy—buried in Niver's Cem.

(224) JOHN J.: born Jan. 14, 1800.

(225) THOMAS: born Sept. 29, 1801.

(226) MARGARET: born Feb. 24, 1803.

(227) JEREMIAH: born Jan. 27, 1805.

(228) ANNA MARIA: born Nov. 30, 1807.

(229) ELIZA: born May 20, 1809.

(230) JACOB: born July 13, 1811.

(231) GEORGE ADAM: born July 18, 1813.

(232) NICHOLAS: born Feb. 12, 1817.

On Jeremiah's tombstone is this inscription:

Here rest in sweet repose
Until the Lord shall come
Then rise and soar with him
To thine eternal home.

On Hannah's tombstone is this inscription:

My weeping friends remember me
And you my children dear
Live near to God that when you die
You may with Christ appear.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Jeremiah Shufelt and Hannah Harder

223. PETER

Born Apr. 13, 1796 in the Town of Hillsdale, N. Y.: died Aug. 6, 1879—buried in Niver's Cemetery. He was a farmer, having 95 acres, and a Lutheran.

Married, July 15, 1820, Christina Coon of Hillsdale and they settled on a farm in the town of Ghent where his nephew, John B. Shufelt lives at the present time. She was born Feb. 21, 1800 and died July 27, 1824—buried in Niver's Cemetery. They had one son:

(233) WILLIAM HENRY: born Apr. 15, 1821.

When in 1824, the wife and mother was called to a better land, the baby boy was taken to the home of his grandparents, Jeremiah and Hannah Shufelt. On May 15, 1826, Peter married for his second wife Hannah Proceus—born Oct. 13, 1799, died Apr. 23, 1848 and they had two daughters:

(234) CATHERINE CHRISTINA: born Jan. 17, 1827.

(235) MARGARET: born May 31, 1829.

On Apr. 23, 1848 death again took the mother, but a helpmeet he must have so on Feb. 12, 1855 he took unto himself a third wife, Sally Ostrander Tator—born Jan. 8, 1802, died July 6, 1879—but they had no children. Death again darkened his pathway in 1879 and his wife "Aunt Sally" was called home. Her death was hastened by the toil and labour devoted to an invalid brother who lived in their home. She was buried in the family plot at Ghent. One month from the death of his wife, Aug. 6, 1879, he passed away and was buried at Craryville beside his first two wives.

224. JOHN J.

Born Jan. 14, 1800 in the Town of Hillsdale: died July 16, 1878—buried in East Palmyra, N. Y. He was a Republican in politics.

Married, in 1818, Jane Eliza Holmes of Copake, N. Y., born Dec. 18, 1798; died Oct. 18, 1872. Thinking that the west offered greater opportunities they went as far as Newark, N. Y. in the year of 1828.

Before they went to Newark three children were born who probably never went barefoot for their father was a shoemaker. After they moved west five more children came to their home and all went well until 1872, when the mother died and was laid to rest in the cemetery at East Palmyra.

Children:

- SALLY: born Feb. 17, 1822—died in infancy.
 (236) JEREMIAH: born Apr. 22, 1824.
 (237) WALTER: born May 3, 1826.
 JOSEPH H.: born Apr. 26, 1828. Married ——— Loocey—
 no children. Buried in East Palmyra, N. Y.
 (238) CORDELLIA: born July 26, 1833.
 (239) POLLY: born ———.
 HANNAH: born ———. Married James Flint—no children.
 Buried in East Palmyra, N. Y.
 (240) ANNA: born ———. Married Frank Deyo.

225. THOMAS

Born Sept. 29, 1801 in the Town of Hillsdale, N. Y.: died Nov. 29, 1879—buried in Niver's Cemetery. He was a farmer by occupation, owning a farm of one hundred and fifty acres, and a Democrat in politics. He sought a wife in his home town by the name of Elizabeth Coon, born Apr. 7, 1802; died Aug. 10 1885—buried in Niver's Cemetery. They bought their farm about one mile west of Hillsdale, and here one child came to gladden their home; she was named Ann Eliza in honor of his two sisters.
 (241) ANN ELIZA: born Jan. 7, 1828.

226. MARGARET

Born Feb. 24, 1803 in the Town of Hillsdale, N. Y. Died May 23, 1864—buried in Niver's Cemetery. She never married and lived with her sisters Anna Maria and Eliza.

227. JEREMIAH

Born Jan. 27, 1805 in the Town of Hillsdale: died ———.
 He went to Tennessee. Married Ann Edgerton but they had no children.

228. ANNA MARIA

Born Nov. —, 1807 in the Town of Hillsdale, N. Y. Died May 31, 1861—buried in Niver's Cemetery. She married Christopher Miller, a farmer, who was born Oct. 4, 1812 and died in 1892. She was a Baptist in religion.

On her tombstone is this inscription:

My dearest friends they dwell above
 Them have I gone to see
 And all my friends in Christ below
 Will soon follow me.

Children:

- (242) JEREMIAH SHUFELT: born Feb. 10, 1845.
 (243) HANNAH ELIZA: born Oct. 20, 1846.

(244) GEORGE HENRY: born Mar. 1, 1850.

(245) FRANK CHRISTOPHER: born Sept. 29, 1852.

229. ELIZA

Born May 20, 1809 in the Town of Hillsdale, N. Y.: died 1891—buried in Niver's Cemetery. She married as his second wife, her brother-in-law, Christopher Miller; they had no children. She was a Baptist in religion.

230. JACOB

Born July 13, 1811 in the Town of Hillsdale, N. Y. Died Mar. 26, 1854—buried in Niver's Cemetery. He was a farmer having a farm of one hundred and fifty-six acres.

Married Hannah Niver, born Aug. 27, 1815, died Jan. 12, 1898. Buried in Niver's Cemetery. They had nine children.

(246) ALMOND: born July 21, 1837.

MARY LOEAZER: born —————: died Nov. 30, 1839, age 2 mos., 22 days.

EMILY: born —————: died Mar. 13, 1856, age 15 yrs., 7 mos.

EDWARD: born —————: died Mar. 7, 1867, age 23 yrs., 11 mos., 16 days.

(247) SIDNEY: born May 8, 1846.

(248) HENRIETTA: born Oct. 5, 1848.

ELAH: died Feb. 16, 1851, age 7 mos., 16 days.

(249) EDITH: born June 10, 1852.

(250) ANNALETTA: born Dec. 5, 1854.

231. GEORGE ADAM

Born July 18, 1813 in the Town of Hillsdale, N. Y. Died Feb. 25, 1888, buried in Niver's Cemetery. He was a member of the Reformed Church and spent his entire life in Philmont working at his trade of carpenter and machinist. He was a member of Company F. 6th Regt., New York Cavalry; enlisted Jan. 28, 1864 from Greenport for service in the Civil War.

Married, Oct. 1, 1835, Caroline Hallenbeck of the Town of Hillsdale, born Sept. 27, 1817, died June 28, 1854—buried in Niver's Cemetery.

Children:

HANNAH ANTINETTE: born Nov. 7, 1836: died Apr. 6, 1837, buried in Niver's Cemetery.

LUCY: born Mar. 24, 1838 at Philmont, N. Y., died Mar. 23, 1861.

She married Charles Lord and they had one child, Luther.

(251) MARGARET ANN: born Sept. 10, 1843.

(252) AARON: born May 5, 1847.

(253) JAMES ALLEN: born Oct. 27, 1850.

(254) CAROLINE: born Apr. 20, 1854.

In 1855, he married his second wife, Mrs. Margaret Miller Tyson and they had two children. She was born May 1829 and died Nov. 1870—buried in Niver's Cemetery.

(255) PHOEBE ELIZA: born Dec. 29, 1858.

GEORGE ADAM JR.: born Dec. 25, 1856, died Sept. 8, 1861—buried in Niver's Cemetery.

On Mar. 5, 1873, married his third wife Mrs. Julia Ann Reynolds Moore, born May 15, 1836, died Dec. 14, 1892, buried in Hillsdale, N. Y.

Children:

CLARENCE: born Apr. 9, 1874; died Oct. 28, 1893—buried in Hillsdale; he did not marry.

CORA: born June 19, 1876. Not married. Lives in Albany, N. Y.

232. NICHOLAS

The last child of Jeremiah and Hannah Shufelt was born Feb. 12, 1817 in the Town of Hillsdale and died Nov. 29, 1908—buried in Mellenville, N. Y. He was a farmer.

Married, Nov. 23, 1837, Eliza Ham, born Oct. 22, 1820, died July 20, 1854—buried at Wayne Port, N. Y. She was a daughter of Henry R. Ham of Martindale, N. Y. As Eliza was only seventeen years of age when married she remained for one year at home, and then lived with her husband in his father's home. In 1845 they moved to Monroe County, going by train to Albany, then by the Erie Canal to Adams Basin. They afterwards went to Wayneport where she died, and was buried beside two of their children, who died in infancy.

Children:

(256) MARY ELIZABETH: born Sept. 26, 1839.

(257) JEREMIAH N.: born Nov. 16, 1841.

EMERILLA: born Nov. 13, 1844—died in infancy.

HENRY H.: born July 8, 1854—died in infancy.

After the death of his wife in 1854, he took his household goods and with his two small children came east again to his home town. Four years later, on July 3, 1858, he married Loxea Bushnell Ford, born Jan. 5, 1821. She was a widow with five children—Elisha, Mary, Caroline, Ruth, and Julia. They were married in the parsonage at Martindale by the Reverend Kent, and Martin Ham, a brother of his first wife was a witness. Mrs. Ford's brother then living in Fulton County induced them to move there and they purchased a farm, raised a family of four sons. Both he and his wife lived to good old ages, he being over ninety when he died and she eighty-seven. She died Jan. 11, 1908—buried beside her son in Mayfield, N. Y.

Children:

(258) JOHN B.: born Mar. 19, 1859.

ELY: born Apr. 1, 1861: died ————, buried in Mayfield, N. Y.

(259) PETER: born Feb. 10, 1864.

(260) JEFFERSON DAVIS: born Jan. 22, 1868.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Peter Shufelt and Christina Coon

233. WILLIAM HENRY

Born Apr. 15, 1821 in the Town of Hillsdale, N. Y. Died Nov. 9, 1899—buried in Aux Sable, Ill. He was a Baptist in religion, a farmer, and a Republican.

Married, Nov. 29, 1849, Sarah M. Lockwood, born Mar. 31, 1823, died Oct. 15, 1903—buried in Aux Sable.

Children:

(261) JOHN LOCKWOOD: born Nov. 6, 1850.

(262) NORMAN STEVER: born Mar. 27, 1852.

Issue of Peter Shufelt and Hannah Proceus

234. CATHERINE CHRISTINA

Born Jan. 17, 1827 in the Town of Hillsdale, N. Y. Died Jan. 3, 1902—buried in Craryville. On Feb. 2, 1854, she married Robert Trafford—born June 21, 1821, died Mar. 22, 1912.

Children:

- (263) ANNA: born Sept. 1, 1855.
- (264) ALTON: born Mar. 20, 1860.
- (265) PETER: born Dec. 19, 1864.
- (266) SARAH: born Aug. 26, 1868.
- (267) LIBBIE: born Jan. 24, 1870.

235. MARGARET

Born May 31, 1829 in the Town of Hillsdale, N. Y. Died May 7, 1909—buried in Vischers Ferry Cemetery. On Dec. 22, 1847, she married Richard Van Vranken.

Children:

- (268) GEORGANNA: born Nov. 9, 1849.
- (269) SYLVIA: born Dec. 11, 1850.
- (270) PETER SHUFELT: born May 31, 1852.
- (271) NORMAN JAY: born Feb. 9, 1861.
- (271) ADAM R.: born July 26, 1862.

Issue of John J. Shufelt and Jane E. Holmes

236. JEREMIAH

Born Apr. 22 or 24, 1824 at Copake, N. Y. Died Mar. 9, 1907. Buried in Fairville, Wayne County, N. Y. Was a Methodist in religion and a Republican.

Married. July 4, —, Sarah Jane Mott, born in 1827—died in 1910—buried in Fairville.

Children:

- CAROLINE: died in infancy.
- (273) SYLVIA: born Apr. 12, 1848.
- (274) HARVEY: born Feb. 28, 1856.
- (275) NELLIE: born Jan. 2, 1866.

237. WALTER

Born May 3, 1826, in the Town of Arcadia, N. Y., died Oct. 26, 1862—buried at East Palmyra, N. Y. He married Charity Becker.

Children:

- IDA MAY: Deceased.
- WILLIAM G.: lived at Savannah, N. Y. Deceased.
- AARON: lives at Sodus Point, N. Y.

238. CORDELIA

Born July 26, 1833 in the Town of Arcadia, N. Y., died Oct. 8, 1899—buried in East Palmyra, N. Y. She married James Clark.

Children:

- EMMA: who married William Craver.

239. POLLY

Born ———, in the Town of Arcadia, N. Y., died ———; buried in Newark, N. Y. She married George Smalladge and they had three children:

- ISABELLE: lives at Lyons, N. Y.
- WILLIAM: lives at Penn Yan, N. Y.
- JENNIE: died Sept. 1927.

240. ANNA

Born ———, died ———; buried in East Palmyra, N. Y. Married Frank Deyo, who was killed in the Battle of Gettysburg.

Children:

- JOHN: born 1856.

HELEN: born 1860.

FRANK JR.: born 1866.

Issue of Thomas Shufelt and Elizabeth Coon

241. ANNA ELIZA

Born Jan. 7, 1828 at Hillsdale, N. Y., died June 7, 1900, buried in Hillsdale Cemetery. She married James Monroe Miller, a farmer born Oct. 4, 1822, died Feb. 6, 1900—buried in Hillsdale, N. Y. They were Methodists. Thomas S., Sarah Jane and William C. lived with their Grandparents, Thomas and Aunt Betsey Shufelt.

Children:

MARY L.: born Mar. 4, 1850.

THOMAS S.: born June 25, 1851: died June 25, 1887. He was single.

SARAH JANE: born Jan. 23, 1853: died Jan. 2, 1923. She was single.

ROBERT H.: born Mar. 8, 1855: Married Julia Bartram.

CHRISTOPHER J.: born Jan. 16, 1857: Married Ruth Cook Lawrence.

ANNA ELIZA: born Apr. 15, 1859: Married Walter Kinney.

WILLIAM C.: born Oct. 20, 1862: Married Alida Palmer.

STEPHEN F.: born June 30, 1864: died Mar. 9, 1912: Married Katherine Filkins.

EMMA A.: born Nov. 16, 1866: Married William Brown.

CLAYTON L.: born Mar. 7, 1869: Married Belle Woodbeck.

Issue of Anna Maria Shufelt and Christopher Miller

242. JEREMIAH SHUFELT

Born Feb. 10, 1845: died Mar. 12, 1908—buried in Niver's Cemetery, Craryville, N. Y. He married Mary Bain. They had one son. He was a merchant at Copake, and in later years when he retired lived on his father's farm at Craryville, N. Y.

JOHN: born

243. HANNAH ELIZA

Born Oct. 20, 1846, died June 25, 1926; buried at Castleton on the Hudson Cemetery. She married Miles Ostrander of Brookview, N. Y., born Apr. 9, 1844, died in 1925—buried in Castleton Cemetery. He was a carpenter and a farmer, and they spent their entire life at Brookview, N. Y. They had only one daughter.

GRACE: born Feb. 9, 1876, married A. Perry Simons and she has two daughters, Madeline and Hilda May.

244. GEORGE HENRY

Born Mar. 1, 1850, died Apr. 11, 1928—buried at Niver's Cem. at Craryville, N. Y. He married Callie Speed of Philmont, N. Y. He was a farmer and always lived at home. They had no children.

245. FRANK CHRISTOPHER

Born Sept. 29, 1852, married Cynthia Haywood and they had one child, May. The mother and child both died in 1878 and are buried at Martindale, N. Y. He later married Della Speed, sister of his brother's wife. He was a carpenter, and lives at Craryville, N. Y.

Issue of Jacob Shufelt and Hannah Niver

246. **ALMOND**
 Born July 21, 1837 at Craryville, N. Y., died Jan. 5, 1906. Buried in Copake Cem. He was in religion a Methodist, by occupation a farmer and in politics a Democrat. He was Supervisor of Town of Copake, 1889, 99 and 1900 and also was Town Clerk two terms and held other offices.
 Married, Feb. 18, 1858, Catherine M. Niver, born Jan. 27, 1838, died June 30, 1905, buried at Copake, N. Y. They had three sons:
 (276) JAMES: born May 2, 1859.
 (277) FRANK: born Jan. 11, 1867.
 (278) JAY: born Aug. 12, 1873.
247. **SIDNEY**
 Born May 8, 1846 at Copake, N. Y., died Feb. 1895—buried in Copake Cem. He was a Methodist, a farmer and a Democrat.
 Married, Apr. 9, 1867, Emeline Miller, born Sept. 8, 1844, died Aug. 26, 1927—buried at Copake, N. Y. They had one child:
 (279) MILLER: born Feb. 5, 1882.
248. **HENRIETTA**
 Born Oct. 5, 1848 at Copake, N. Y.: died May 28, 1882—buried in Copake. Married, Dec. 27, 1869, Jacob Lampman, born Dec. 22, 1846, died Jan. 12, 1911—buried in Copake. He was a farmer, a Republican and a Methodist. Their children were:
 (280) CARRIE: born Dec. 22, 1870.
 (281) FRANK: born Sept. 28, 1872.
 (282) GEORGE: born May 1, 1875.
249. **EDITH**
 Born June 10, 1852 at Copake, N. Y., died May, 1934. Buried at Pine Plains, N. Y.
 Married, Jan. 25, 1877, Peter L. Pulver; born Apr. 13, 1845, died Mar. 15, 1914—buried in Pine Plains, N. Y. He was a farmer, a Democrat and a Methodist. They had no children.
250. **ANNALETTA**
 Born Dec. 5, 1854 at Copake, N. Y., died Aug. 27, 1916. Buried in Pine Plains, N. Y. Married Dec. 31, 1884, William V. Pulver, born Feb. 26, 1854, died June 8, 1927—buried at Pine Plains, N. Y. He was a farmer, a Democrat and a Methodist. Children were all born at Ancram Lead Mines, N. Y.
 HARRY: born July 18, 1886: died June 30, 1899.
 PETER: born Nov. 7, 1887: died June, 1903.
 (283) FRANK: born Aug. 16, 1890.
 (284) HAZEL: born July 6, 1892.
 MABEL: born Feb. 20, 1894: died Jan, 1898.
 (285) WORTHEY: born May 23, 1896.

Issue of George Adam Shufelt and Caroline Hallenbeck

251. **MARGARET ANN**
 Born Sept. 10, 1843 at Philmont, N. Y., died Jan. 25, 1908—buried in Pine Plains, N. Y. She first married Theodore Bain—born at Copake, died and buried there. Second, she married Harry Conklin, born Feb. 1859. He is buried in East Nassau, N. Y. They had no children.
252. **AARON**
 Born May 5, 1847 at Philmont, N. Y., died Aug. 1923—buried at Canastota, N. Y.

Married Sarah Michael. She died in 1922 and is buried in Canastota, N. Y.
Children:

(286) GEORGE A.:

(287) CHARLES:

253. JAMES ALLEN

Born Oct. 27, 1850 at Philmont, N. Y., died Feb. 3, 1924—buried at Oswego, N. Y. He was a mill superintendent. He married first, Etta Hermance of Harlemville, N. Y. She died Dec. 22, 1885. Second, Kate Howley of Oswego, N. Y. She died in Oct., 1921.

Children by first wife:

(288) GEORGE ALLEN: born Feb. 26, 1870.

(289) BARTLEY C.: born Sept. 5, 1872.

(290) LEON THOMPSON: born Feb. 27, 1874.

(291) OSCAR H.: born Oct. 12, 1876.

(292) LEONA: born Feb. 27, 1879.

ERVIA:)

ERWIN:) Twins: born Dec. 22, 1885—Erwin died three days later. Ervia died in Jan. 1918.

Children by second wife:

MARGARET: born July 1896: died in Jan. 1918.

254. CAROLINE

Born Apr. 20, 1854. Married Charles Wilbur of Pittsfield, Mass. He was a railroad man on the Boston and Albany RR. He has passed away and is buried in East Greenbush, N. Y. She is still living, and lives at Pittsfield, Mass. They had no children.

Issue of George Adam Shufelt and Margaret M. Tyson

255. PHOEBE ELIZA

Born Dec. 29, 1858 at Philmont, N. Y. Married first, George A. Gokey on Sept. 25, 1879. He died May 8, 1887. They had two children. She married for her second husband, William Sicley. They had no children.

(294) VIOLA: born Mar. 17, 1881.

(295) MABLE: born July 24, 1885.

Issue of Nicholas Shufelt and Eliza Ham

256. MARY ELIZABETH

Born Sept. 26, 1839, at Craryville, N. Y., died Dec. 1, 1926—buried in Melleville, N. Y. Married in May 1860, Thomas C. Spaid, born July 16, 1835 at Copake, N. Y., died Sept. 14, 1909—buried in Melleville, N. Y. She was in religion a Baptist, and was a school teacher before her marriage; in politics, a Republican.

256. MARY ELIZABETH

Born in the Town of Hillsdale, Columbia County, N. Y., on September 26th, 1839. In 1845 she moved with her parents to the western part of the State of New York, living there until 1855, when she returned to Columbia County. Early in life she spent several years in teaching in the public schools of her native County, at a time when it was customary for a teacher to board around the "destrict," something entirely unknown to later generations. On May 26th, 1860, she married Thomas C. Spaid, son of Charles and Hannah Snyder Spaid. About that time her teaching ended, and henceforth her time was devoted to household duties, living with her husband in the Town of

Hillsdale. In the year 1861 she united with the Baptist Church at Martindale, N. Y., but it was not until April 1st, 1871, that they removed to Martindale, there to remain during the rest of their natural lives. When her husband was appointed Postmaster in 1899, she became Asst. Postmaster, a position held at the time of her death. About the home, the post office, the flower garden and the church, she was always busy. A faithful wife, a devoted mother, a woman with a rare memory and a marvelous intuition, as well as a great lover of the good and true, and with a kindly spirit that endeared her to the hearts of many, she lived a life of continual service as long as her health would permit, passing away on December 1st, 1926, at the ripe old age of 87.

Children:

(296) IDA LUELLA: born Apr. 25, 1862.

(297) CARRIE ELOISE: born Sept. 18, 1864.

(298) MERVIN J.: born Aug. 25, 1867.

THOMAS C. SPAID, son of Charles and Hannah Snyder Spaid, was born in the Town of Copake, Columbia County, N. Y., on July 16th, 1835. Early in life he embarked in the occupation of his father, and after spending several years in acquiring a thorough knowledge of carpentry and building, he devoted the greater portion of his life to that work. Coming into being at a time when little if anything was known of the manufacture of sash, doors and blinds by machinery, it was necessary that he should learn how to make such things by hand. In fact, it was imperative that he should have a complete mastery of every detail pertaining to all forms of woodwork entering into the construction of frame buildings. Needless to say, his work showed the hand of a trained master, in that it was done with geometrical precision excelled by no other carpenter of his day in that section of the State. At the time of preparing this book many houses and other buildings stand as monuments to his memory. On May 26th, 1860, he married Mary Elizabeth Shufelt, daughter of Nicholas and Eliza Ham Shufelt. After living in Hillsdale, N. Y., for about eleven years, they removed to Martindale in the same County on April 1st, 1871. Although he was interested in farming, and occasionally tested his skill in that line, the greater part of his active life was devoted to the occupation of carpentry and building, which he followed until 1899 when he was appointed postmaster at Martindale, which office he continued to hold until his death September 14th, 1909. Aside from his chief occupation, and the office of postmaster held during the last ten years of his life, nothing, outside of his home to which he was devoted, seemed to have any special interest for him except the church, and to this he gave a considerable portion of his time. In the year 1870 he united with the Baptist Church at Martindale, and for many years held the office of clerk and trustee and was closely identified with its activities.

257. JEREMIAH N.

Born Nov. 16, 1841 at Craryville, N. Y., died Sept. 20, 1914—buried at Fairville, Wayne County, N. Y. He was a Methodist, a farmer and a Republican. He was a soldier and went to the war of 1865.

Married Grace Stacey, born May 11, 1846, died Mar. 26, 1926—buried at Fairville, N. Y. They brought up her sister's daughter, Grace Hall, and she lived with them until she married Charles Keller of Buffalo, N. Y.

Issue of Nicholas Shufelt and Loxea B. Ford

258. JOHN B.
Born Mar. 19, 1859 in the Town of Northville, N. Y., died at Chatham, July 1935. He was a farmer, and a faithful worker in the Lutheran Church of Ghent, N. Y. he gave the land and took an active part in the erection of the New Lutheran Church there. He served on the Church Council for 50 years, being deacon emeritus at the time of his death. On Dec. 24, 1884, he married Sarah Hiscox, born Aug. 31, 1858, died Sept. 8, 1934.
(299) ERNEST JOSEPH: born Nov. 8, 1888.
(300) MARY ESTELLA: born Dec. 11, 1894.
EMORY OTTMAN: born Apr. 1, 1901, died June 28, 1925, buried at Ghent, N. Y.
259. PETER
Born Feb. 10, 1864 at Hillsdale, N. Y. On Feb. 1, 1893, he married Anna Helena Raup; she died Sept. 2, 1932. He is a member of the Reformed Church, a farmer and a Democrat.
Children:
(301) LAURA MARTHA: born Sept. 26, 1893—The Secretary of the Shufelt Association.
(302) EARL RAUP: born May 15, 1897.
260. JEFFERSON DAVIS
Born Jan. 22, 1868. He is a Methodist and a Railroad man and a Democrat. On ————— he married Myrtle Gifford, born Aug. 11, 1885. They live at Albion, Pa.
Children:
(303) MILTON: born Apr. 18, 1904.
GRACE: born Dec. 14, 1906.

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of William H. Shufelt and Sarah M. Lockwood

261. JOHN LOCKWOOD
Born Nov. 6, 1850 in Columbia County, N. Y. Died May 16, 1922—buried at Lisbon, Ill. He was a Baptist, a farmer and a Republican.
On Feb. 20, 1879, married Anna M. Kent. She was born in Pompey, Onondaga County, N. Y., Nov. 29, 1850, died Oct. 11, 1930 at Wheaton, Ill. Buried at Lisbon.
Children:
(304) DEWITT LOCKWOOD: born Dec. 29, 1879.
(305) JOHN HAMPDEN: born May 17, 1885.
CLARA ELIZABETH: born Aug. 28, 1887 at White Willow, Ill., died July 30, 1893, buried at Lisbon, Ill.
262. NORMAN STEVER
Born Mar. 27, 1852: died —————, buried at Lisbon, Ill. He was a Methodist, a farmer and a Republican. On Mar. 8, 1881, married Mary Sherill, born Nov. 22, 1852.
Children:
WILLIAM H.: born Feb. 18, 1882 at White Willow, Ill., died Jan. 3, 1901, buried at Lisbon, Ill.
(306) DANA C.: born May 28, 1890 at White Willow, Ill.
(307) Mae: born

Issue of Catherine Christina Shufelt and Robert Trafford

263. ANNA

Born Sept. 1, 1855, died Dec. 9, 1916—buried in Mellenville, N. Y. Married Oct. 25, 1877, Myron Decker. They lived at Philmont, N. Y.

Children:

SYLVIN:

264. ALTON

Born Mar. 20, 1860; died Oct. 2, 1904—buried in New Rochelle, N. Y. Married Aug. 12, 1884, Mary Burns.

265. PETER

Born Dec. 19, 1864; died Apr. 7, 1910—buried in Woodlawn. On July 20, 1890, married Mary Fitzgerald.

266. SARAH

Born Aug. 26, 1868. On Jan. 30, 1895, married Thomas Decker. They lived at Hillsdale, N. Y. She died in 1933.

267. LIBBIE

Born Jan. 24, 1870. On June 25, 1905, married John Ahern; died 1934.

Issue of Margaret Shufelt and Richard Van Vranken

268. GEORGANNA

Born Nov. 9, 1849; died May 12, 1911—buried in Albany Rural Cem. She married John E. Fort. They were from Vischers Ferry, N. Y. They had no children.

269. SYLVIA

Born Dec. 11, 1850. In 1883, married Abram Van Ness from Schaghticoke, N. Y. They live on a farm near Stillwater, N. Y.

Children:

MARGARET: Born June 26, 1883.

DAVID: Born Mar. 11, 1884.

ANNA: Born Oct. 9, 1885.

270. PETER SHUFELT

Born May 31, 1852; died Apr. 6, 1906—buried in Vischers Ferry Cem. He married Elizabeth F. Welden.

Children:

CORNELIUS:

ADA:

ELSIE:

271. NORMAN JAY

Born Feb. 9, 1861; died Apr. 1928—buried in Vischers Ferry Cem. Married Ella Irish.

Children:

SATIE:

RICHARD:

JAROME:

272. ADAM R.

Born July 26, 1862; married Mary Altha Keeler. They had:

HAROLD A.: born

ALPHA J.: born

TWO CHILDREN DIED.

Issue of Jeremiah Shufelt and Sarah Jane Mott

273. SYLVIA
Born Apr. 12, 1848. Married Elmer Reese.
274. HARVEY
Born Feb. 28, 1856 at Newark, N. Y. He was a Methodist, and a salesman and a Republican.
Married first, on Aug. 11, 1878, Clara Bloom, born Feb. 6, 1859, died Feb. 23, 1897—buried at Fairville, N. Y. They had two children. Married second, on Sept. 1, 1898, Bertha Grall and they had three children.
Children:
(308) SARAH: born
(309) CHARLES P.: born
Second wife's children:
(310) ALBERT: born
(311) BERTHA: born
(312) CLARENCE W.: born
275. NELLIE
Born Jan. 2, 1866. Married William Weimer.

Issue of Almond Shufelt and Catherine M. Niver

276. JAMES
Born May 2, 1859 at Copake, N. Y.: died Feb. 19, 1911—buried in Pine Plains Cem. He was a Methodist and a farmer.
In Feb. 1888, married Frances Tripp, born ——— 1861 and died Feb. 1914; buried in Pine Plains, N. Y. They had no children.
277. FRANK
Born Jan. 11, 1867 at Copake, N. Y. He retired in Apr. 1932 after completing forty-two years in the service of the United States Post Office Dept. The following appeared in an Albany paper:
"When Frank Shufelt, 66, of 359 Manning Boulevard, alighted from mail train 3 at the Union Station from Boston a day or two ago, he completed 42 years railway mail service on the Boston and Albany road 'without a scratch'. Mr. Shufelt now anticipates seeing some of the country besides the landscape between Albany and Boston. He tried the first Civil Service examination to be given by the Dept. Sept. 17, 1889, and two months later received a substitute appointment on the New York Central between New York and Chicago. Reminiscing, he told how the fast mail trains between New York and Chicago, which, incidentally, carried nothing but mail, were painted white, the cars bearing names of prominent men. The run in those days took approximately 27 hours, compared with 18 or 20 hours today. A year later Mr. Shufelt received his permanent appointment on the Boston and Albany route. This was while Benjamin Harrison was president and John Wanamaker was Postmaster-General. Mr. Shufelt has computed that he has travelled approximately 1,533,000 miles, equivalent to 61 times around the globe. He was given a silver loving cup by the crew of his car as he completed his final run. Postmaster-General Walter F. Brown sent him a letter of congratulation. Mr. Shufelt moved to Albany from Copake 15 years ago. He is a member of DeWitt Clinton Council No. 22 R. and S. M., and of Oriental Temple A. A. O. N. M. S. of Troy."
He is a Presbyterian in religion. On June 29, 1916, married Grace Elizabeth Drumm, born Mar. 20, 1875. They have no children.

278. JAY

Born Aug. 12, 1873 at Copake, N. Y. He is a Methodist, and a farmer. Married Dec. 1895, Elizabeth Vosburgh, born July 7, 1871, died Oct. 16, 1934—buried at Copake Village Cem.

Children:

MARY: born Oct. 3, 1898 at Copake, N. Y., died Aug. 21, 1901.

WILLARD: born Aug. 11, 1900 at Copake, died Sept. 8, 1901.

(313) KATHERINE: born Sept. 22, 1902.

MABEL: born Dec. 14, 1904 at Copake, N. Y.

(314) OLIVE: born Oct. 18, 1905.

Issue of Sidney Shufelt and Emeline Miller

279. MILLER

Born Feb. 5, 1882 in the Town of Copake, N. Y.: died at Millerton, N. Y., on Jan. 12, 1931—buried at Copake, N. Y. Married Apr. 29, 1908, Viola Hall, born Sept. 9, 1884. The following has been taken from an obituary in a Hudson paper:

"He spent most of his boyhood days in the town of Copake and as a young man left there to go to Hudson, where he built a beautiful residence and lived there until about five years ago (1931). For many years he was a representative of a well known wholesale grocery house of Frances-Leggett & Co. About 1926 he left Hudson and purchased a home and stores in Millerton and it was at that place he died. 'He was a man who possessed a fine jovial disposition, one who was ever helping his neighbours.' He was a member of the Masonic Order, The Hudson Rotary Club and at the time of his death a Member of the Board of Education, Millerton."

Children:

(315) SIDNEY: born 1910.

VIRGINIA: born 1916.

Issue of Henrietta Shufelt and Jacob Lampman

280. CARRIE

Born Dec. 22, 1870. Married, Sept. 18, 1895, Frank Miller.

Children:

JACOB: born

GEORGE: born

NELLIE: born

281. FRANK

Born Sept. 28, 1872. Died June 28, 1917. He married Kate Holsapple.

Children:

PETER: born

WALTER: born

GEORGE: born

282. GEORGE

Born Mar. 1, 1875, married Lulu Woodward. They had no children.

Issue of Annaletta Shufelt and William V. Pulver

283. FRANK

Born Aug. 16, 1890. Married, Oct. 3, 1914, Maude Pulver. They have one child:

GERTRUDE: born

284. HAZEL
Born July 6, 1892. Married, Oct. 22, 1914, William H. Ostram. No children.
285. WORTHEY
Born May 23, 1896. Married, Nov. 25, 1916, Helene Keller. They have three children:
WILLIAM: born
POLLY: born
-

Issue of Aaron Shufelt and Sarah Michael

286. GEORGE A.
Born
287. CHARLES
Born

Issue of James Allen Shufelt and Etta Hermance

288. GEORGE ALLEN
Born at Manchester, Conn., Feb. 26, 1870. He is a machinist. Married Catherine Dagenfelder of Buffalo, where they now live. She was born Jan. 9, 1875.
They had:
(315-A) LEONA: born Aug. 18, 1905.
(315-B) MARION:)
(315-C) MABLE:) Triplets born Feb. 9, 1908.
(315-D) JAMES A.:)
289. BARTLEY CYRENE
Born at Manchester, Conn., Sept. 5, 1872. He is a boilermaker. Married Della Sauter of Oswego, where they now live. She was born June 9, 1872.
They had:
(315-E) MARIE CATHERINE: born Aug. 8, 1892.
(315-F) LAURA AGNES: born Sept. 15, 1894.
BARTLEY ALBERT: born Sept. 9, 1896: died single Feb. 26, 1926. Was a knitter.
(315-G) ETTA URVIA: born Dec. 9, 1898.
(315-H) HELEN LOUISE: born Mar. 20, 1901.
(315-I) DELLA ELIZABETH: born Apr. 7, 1907.
290. LEON THOMPSON
Born at Manchester, Conn., Feb. 27, 1874. Is a mill superintendent. Married Anna L. Barrigar, born Aug. 27, 1876. They live at Oswego and have, ELSIE M.: born Nov. 27, 1904.
291. OSCAR H.
Born at Oswego, N. Y., Oct. 12, 1876. He worked in an oil field and was killed in an explosion. Is buried in Kansas City. Married a Kansas girl but no children.
292. LEONA
Born at Oswego, N. Y., Feb. 27, 1879. Married Arthur D. Kane of Oswego, who died June 21, 1933—no children.

Issue of Phoebe Eliza Shufelt and George A. Gokey

294. VIOLA
Born Mar. 17, 1881. She married June 12, 1907, George E. Edland of

Oswego. They live in New York City and have one daughter named after her sister:

MABLE E.: born Feb. 11, 1914.

295. MABLE

Born July 24, 1885. She married Oct. 12, 1915, Jack Smyth of Jamaica, L. I. They live at Jamaica, L. I., and have no children.

Issue of Mary Elizabeth Shufelt and Thomas C. Spaid

296. IDA LUELLA

Born Apr. 25, 1862. Married, Oct. 10, 1878, The Reverend Allen E. Clapper, a Methodist Minister, of The Troy Conference. They celebrated their Golden Wedding anniversary in their home at Brookview, N. Y., Oct. 10, 1928. Three years later, on July 30, 1931, he passed away of a heart attack after an illness of only two weeks.

(Note: Mrs. Clapper is the president of the Shufelt Association, and it is principally through her efforts, with the generous assistance of her late husband, that this history has been made possible. Mr. Clapper was Treasurer until his death).

297. CARRIE ELOISE

Born in the Town of Hillsdale, Columbia County, N. Y., on Sept. 18, 1864, and moved with her parents to Martindale, in the same county, in 1871. She was educated in the public schools of the county, and in the State Normal School for Teachers, at New Paltz, N. Y. Having a natural bent in that direction, she began teaching in 1882, and for a period of more than 35 years gave the best of her life to that profession throughout the county, including the villages of Kinderhook, Stuyvesant Falls, Chatham Center and Philmont, where she made a host of friends. But her friends were not confined to those casually met with. On the contrary, school principals, associate teachers, parents and pupils recognized in her a thorough teacher, an excellent disciplinarian, and one in whom they could place every confidence. In the year 1922 she retired from teaching to care for her aged mother, and to devote more time to the post office at Martindale, of which she had been postmaster since the death of her father in 1909, and which position was still held by her at the time of preparing this book for publication. On June 5th, 1887 she united with the Baptist Church at Martindale, where she held many offices in the various departments, including the position of organist for a period of fifteen years. She was a charter member of the Woman's Christian Temperance Union formed in 1887, also of the Christian Endeavor Society formed in the year 1889. In 1913 she purchased the Spaid Homestead at Martindale, all buildings of which were erected by her father in 1892. In 1925 she bought some land adjoining, and it was upon this property that the Shufelt Reunions were held in the years 1934 and 1935. As we go to press, her message to all members of the Shufelt Family is "Come again at any time. Don't wait for an invitation."

298. MERVIN J.

Born in the Town of Hillsdale, Columbia County, N. Y., August 25, 1867. When he was but five years old his parents moved to Martindale in the same county, where they continued to reside during the remaining period of their natural lives. He attended the public schools in Martindale and vicinity, prepared for college at Claverack Academy and Hudson River Institute, pursued a partial college course at Madison University (afterward named Colgate University), and attended the Troy, N. Y., and Utica,

N. Y. business colleges. Before reaching the age of 22, he had, in addition to the above, devoted three years to teaching in public schools of his native county, and one year to conducting evening schools in Herkimer, Ilion and Clinton, all in the State of New York. Going to New York City in July 1889, he spent eleven years as teacher of commercial subjects in private schools, and seven years as accountant and office manager for commercial industries, often working during the day and teaching or lecturing evenings. As opportunity presented itself he took up the study of Law, and later on devoted years to the study of Commerce, Accounts and Finance, a total of six years in all, largely at New York University. Eventually the demands upon his time in the field of Accountancy became so great that he ceased teaching to devote the greater part of his life as public accountant, business counselor and tax consultant, with real estate as a side-line; he was chief accountant of the U. S. War Trade Board during the World War. He does not know the taste of alcoholic liquor, nor has he ever used tobacco in any form. He has never joined any social club, lodge or order but early in life became an active member of the Baptist denomination; and he has held every office common to churches of that faith except pastor, organist and sexton, and at the time of preparing this book for publication he was a member of the Advisory Board, a member of the Board of Trustees, and a member of the Finance Committee of what has been for more than half a century one of New York's largest and best-known churches. But, notwithstanding a busy life, as herein shown, he found time for approximately thirty years to assist churches regardless of the denomination to which they belonged by giving without compensation what have been called sermons in song, occupying the time and the place of the usual sermon, but made up of a combination of songs and a discourse, all woven round a definite topic, the whole quite unique in itself and entirely unlike the usual "Service in Song" or "An evening with the Composers," as those expressions are generally understood. While he has been referred to as a poet, he has written but few poems, nor has he composed but few songs. However, both words and music of the Shufelt Chorus were written by him. On January 1, 1890, he married Mary Eliza Sweet, daughter of John and Catherine Sweet, of Ghent, Columbia County, N. Y. They have one daughter.

MYRTLE LOUISE: born Feb. 10, 1912.

Issue of John B. Shufelt and Sarah Hiscox

299. ERNEST JOSEPH

Born Nov. 8, 1888, at Ghent, N. Y. He is a Lutheran Minister at High Point, N. C. First Vice President of our Shufelt Association.

On June 28, 1918, married Carrie Maude Hutton of Charleston, N. Y. Children:

BERNARD ERNEST: born Feb. 4, 1921.

ROBERT JOHN: born May 5, 1923.

EDWIN H.: born Sept. 13, 1928.

CHARLES EMERY: born Oct. 2, 1930.

300. MARY ESTELLA

Born Dec. 11, 1894. Married, Dec. 1, 1926, Lafayette Winn of Ghent, N. Y.

GHENT CHURCH IS GIVEN ORGAN

Lutheran Congregation Dedicates Gift of Lafayette Winn
"Dedication of a new pipe organ in Christ's Lutheran church of Ghent last Sunday, Jan. 26, 1936, was one of the outstanding events

in the history of the new church.

"In an impressive service conducted by the Rev. Ray E. Kulman, the organ was hallowed to the memory of Mr. and Mrs. Albert S. Winn, Mr. and Mrs. William G. Foland, and Mr. and Mrs. John Shufelt. His father and mother, and both parents of his two wives . . ."

Hudson Paper.

Issue of Peter Shufelt and Anna Helena Raup

301. LAURA MARTHA

Born Sept. 26, 1903 at Ghent, N. Y. She was educated at District No. 4, Ghent, N. Y., 1908-1916; High School, Kinderhook, N. Y., 1916-1918; High School, Hudson, N. Y., 1918-1920; Graduated with College Entrance Diploma with University Scholarship; State College for Teachers, Albany, N. Y., 1920-1924; Graduated with highest honor receiving degree of Bachelor of Arts, and State Life Certificate to Teach. Columbia College, Columbia University, N. Y., 1927-1930; Summer School, Saturday and Evening Courses, graduated with degree of Master of Arts. Taught in Fort Plain, N. Y. School, 1924-1927; Rye High School, 1927-1928; Congers High School, 1928-1930; Hudson High School, 1930 . . . Specialized in Social Studies with major in History. Served as Summer Examiner in State Education Department 1930 to 1933. Traveled in Europe summer of 1934, visiting Italy, Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Belgium, France, and England.

302. EARL RAUP

Born May 15, 1897 at Ghent, N. Y. He lives at home on his father's farm and has thousands of chickens.

Issue of Jefferson Davis Shufelt and Myrtle Gifford

303. MILTON

Born Apr. 18, 1904. He is an Accountant and a Democrat. On Aug. 18, 1925, married Lorena Spires, born Mar. 30, 1906.

Children:

NITETIS LYNETTE: born Dec. 22, 1926.

ARVINE NATHANIEL: born Apr. 26, 1930.

FIFTH GENERATION

Issue of John Lockwood Shufelt and Anna M. Kent

304. DEWITT LOCKWOOD

Born Dec. 29, 1879 at White Willow, Ill.; died Dec. 16, 1930. Buried in Aux Sable Cem. He was a Presbyterian, and an Accountant, and a Republican. Married, Dec. 17, 1902, Florence Genevieve Stratton, at Monooka, Ill., born Dec. 28, 1879 at Downer's Grove, Ill.

Children:

FLORENCE ELIZABETH: born Feb. 9, 1904, died Aug. 23, 1913—buried at Aux Sable.

DOROTHY GENEVIEVE: born May 4, 1906.

WILLIAM HENRY: born Nov. 3, 1913.

CLARA MARGARET: born May 30, 1915.

GENE STRATTON: born Feb. 21, 1917.

MARY FAY: born Apr. 12, 1919.

305. JOHN HAMPDEN

Born May 17, 1885 at White Willow, Ill. Married, Oct. 2, 1909, Lois M. Stratton, at Wheaton, Ill., born May 2, 1882 at Downer's Grove. He is a Methodist, a salesman and a Republican.

Children:

JOHN STRATTON: born Aug. 8, 1910.

GRETCHEN FAY: born June 2, 1912.

LOREN STURGES: born Mar. 25, 1914.

EDWARD SAMUEL: born Jan. 17, 1916.

LOIS MARIAN: born Sept. 19, 1918.

LETA GENEVIEVE: born Dec. 31, 1924.

Issue of Norman Stever Shufelt and Mary Sherill

306. DANA C.

Born May 28, 1890 at White Willow, Ill.

307. MAE

Born

Issue of Harvey Shufelt and Clara Bloom

308. SARAH

Born ————. Married, Aug. 30, 1899, B. N. Barton of Hagaman, N. Y.

309. CHARLES P.

Born ————. Married, June 1, 1909, Lottie Hallenbeck of Ontario County, N. Y.

Issue of Harvey Shufelt and Bertha Grall

310. ALBERT

Born ————. Married, June 11, 1927, Annabelle Culver of Newark, N. Y.

311. BERTHA

Born ————. Married, Mar. 26, 1913, Charles Albright of Sodus, N. Y.

312. CLARENCE W.

Born ————. Married, ———— 1915, Lena Camp of Newark, N. Y.

They have three sons:

HAROLD: born

CLIFFORD: born

HOWARD: born

Issue of Jay Shufelt and Elizabeth Vosburgh

313. KATHERINE

Born Sept. 22, 1902 at Copake, N. Y. Married, Apr. 7, 1928, Dewey A. Lawrence, State Trooper, who was born at High Falls, N. Y. on Apr. 23, 1898. She was a teacher before her marriage and is this year (1934) teaching in the New Martin Van Buren High School at Kinderhook, N. Y.

314. OLIVE

Born Oct. 18, 1905 at Copake, N. Y. Married, Dec. 27, 1930, Ralph Sheldon Futherier, the wedding took place at her Uncle Frank Shufelt's home in Albany, N. Y. They now live at Glens Falls, N. Y.

Children:

BETTY JANE: born

Issue of Miller Shufelt and Viola Hall

315. SIDNEY

Born 1910. He married Kittie Whelan. They live at Ancramdale, N. Y. and have one child.

Issue of George A. Shufelt and Catherine Dagenfelder

315-A. LEONA

Born at Buffalo, Aug. 18, 1905. Married, Sept. 10, 1930, Richard Keiner, an accountant; they live in Buffalo.

315-B. MARION

Born at Buffalo, Feb. 9, 1908. Is a stenographer.

315-C. MABLE

Born at Buffalo, Feb. 9, 1908. Married May 25, 1931, Paul B. Graver, a salesman. They live in Buffalo and have,

DWAINE: born

315-D. JAMES ALLEN

Born at Buffalo, Feb. 9, 1908. Married July 1, 1930, Sophia Naiderek. They live in Buffalo, where he is a fireman. They have,

LEONA K.: born Oct. 1, 1931.

GEORGE J.: born Oct. 28, 1934.

Issue of Bartley C. Shufelt and Della Sauter

315-E. MARIE CATHERINE

Born at Oswego, N. Y., Aug. 8, 1892. Married, June 9, 1919, Francis Nelson Emlaw, a N. Y. Central conductor. They live in Syracuse. No children.

315-F. LAURA AGNES

Born at Oswego, Sept. 15, 1894. Married Oct. 26, 1921, Frederick Guigg, a Tapestry Weaver. They live in Philadelphia and have,

FREDERICK JR.: born

315-G. ETTA URVIA

Born at Oswego, Dec. 9, 1898. She has a Beauty Shop in Oswego.

315-H. HELEN LOUISE

Born at Oswego, Mar. 20, 1901. Married June 17, 1929, James Francis Mathews. They live in Oswego and have,

JAMES B.: born

ROBERT J.: born

315-I. DELLA ELIZABETH

Born at Oswego, Apr. 7, 1907. Is a stenographer.

316. JOHN P.

Parents—John George and Catherina. His name is found in the Krum Church, Hillsdale, and Claverack Church Records as Johannes Zufeld and his wife as Maritje Herder. He was a farmer in the Town of Claverack. Born Feb. 1773: died May 3, 1848. Married Jan. 6, 1793, Maria Harder, born 1771, died June 13, 1852. It is said that he was born in Dutchess County and she in Columbia County. They are buried in Mellenville Cem. They had:

SARAH: born probably in 1794.

(317) PETER: (Petrus): born Jan. 26, 1795.

(318) PHILIP: born Nov. 13, 1796.

(319) CRITJE: born Sept. 1, 1799.

(320) JOHN I.: born Nov. 18, 1803.

(320-A) CATHERINE: born 1805. Married ——— Shult. Buried in Mellenville, N. Y.

(320-B) JACOB: born 1810: died in Herkimer County, N. Y.

(321) JAMES T.: born Jan. 1, 1818.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of John P. Shufelt and Maria Harder

317. PETER

Born Jan. 26, 1795.

318. PHILIP

Born Nov. 13, 1796.

319. CRITJE

Born Sept. 1, 1799.

320. JOHN I.

Born in Claverack, Nov. 18, 1803: died Aug. 28, 1887. Married, Jan. 28, 1836, Catherine Henrietta Jacobia of Claverack, born Dec. 18, 1813; died Nov. 20, 1884—they are both buried in Mellenville, which was their home. They had:

(322) MARY E.: born Mar. 17, 1837.

(323) CATHERINE: born Aug. 17, 1838.

(324) SARAH F.: born in 1840.

(325) ROMELIA: born in 1842.

(326) ELVIRA: born in 1844.

(327) NEWTON H.: born July 7, 1846.

(328) EMILY: born July 10, 1850.

(329) EUGENIA A.: born in 1853.

320-A. CATHERINE

Born 1805. Married ——— Shult. Buried in Mellenville, N. Y.

320-B. JACOB

Born 1810: died in Herkimer County, N. Y.

321. JAMES T.

Born Jan. 1, 1818: died ———: buried in Chatham Cem.

He did not marry.

A History of Columbia County says of him: "Doctor Shufelt is a native of Claverack, Col. Co., N. Y. He is a son of John P. Shufelt and Maria

(Harder) Shufelt of Holland descent and was born Jan. 1, 1818. He was brought up on his father's farm and spent most of his boyhood in attending school. In 1836, he began the study of medicine with Dr. Richard H. Mesick, of Mellenville, Col. Co. and graduated in 1839 at Berkshire Medical College of Pittsfield, Mass. In the winter of 1840 he commenced the practice of his profession in Chatham village, at which place he has continued in uninterrupted and successful practice ever since. He is highly esteemed."

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of John I. Shufelt and Catherine H. Jacobia

322. MARY E.
Born Mar. 17, 1837; died Mar. 30, 1861—buried in Mellenville. She did not marry. Was a school teacher—in religion, Dutch Reformed.
323. CATHERINE (or Kate)
Born Aug. 17, 1838; died Nov. 17, 1923 in Hudson, buried in Mellenville. Married Chas. V. Willard. No children.
324. SARAH F.
Born in 1840; died Nov. 25, 1918—buried in Mellenville. Married Leroy Van Hoesen, a farmer, and had:
FRANK: born ————. Married Beulah Shoemaker of Niver-ville.
ETTA: born ————. Married Willis Shult of Philmont.
325. ROMELIA
Born in 1842; died July 26, 1893—buried in Mellenville. Married John W. Myers and had two children. Members of Dutch Ref. Church.
WILLIAM: born
DEWITT: born
326. ELVIRA
Born in 1844; died ————. Married Wm. Miller and had three children. Married second, George Jansen. Buried in Mellenville.
IRVING: born
FRANK: born
WILLARD: born
327. NEWTON H.
Born July 7, 1846; died Aug. 20, 1870—buried in Mellenville. Married Caroline Mesick and had:
FREDIE N.: died Aug. 4, 1871 in infancy.
328. EMILY
Born July 10, 1850; died May 2, 1913—buried in Mellenville. Married Jan. 19, 1876, Fred Cookingham of Claverack. They had:
MARY: born ————. Married Carlyle Broadus, lives North Adams, Mass.
THOMAS A.: born ————. Married Esther Smith. He was Dist. Attorney at Hudson.
329. EUGENIA
Born in 1853; died May 5, 1905—buried in Mellenville. Married Charles Bebee and had:
ALICE: born ————. Not married.
CARL: born ————. Married Beulah Van Bramer.

330. JOHN I.
 Parents—not traced.
 Important:—See record No. 381 for John Shufelt who married Catherine Weaver. Born in 1760: died in 1840—buried in ————. He served in the Revolution.
 Married Elizabeth Weaver, born ————: died ————, and they had:
 (331) JACOB I.: born May 31, 1791.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of John I. Shufelt and Elizabeth Weaver

331. JACOB I.
 Born in Ghent, N. Y. on May 31, 1791: died Jan. 23, 1866. He served in the War of 1812.
 Married Maria Stupplebean, born June 20, 1791, died Jan. 20, 1875. They are both buried in Mellenville, N. Y. They had:
 (332) JOHN I.: born in 1820.
 (333) JACOB JR.: born Oct. 25, 1821.
 (334) VALENTINE: born in 1823.
 (335) MARTIN: born Nov. 3, 1825.
 (336) GEORGE: born in 1827.
 (339) MARY ANN: born Feb. 11, 1830.
 (337) WILLIAM: born May 13, 1832.
 (338) DAVID H.: born Apr. 20, 1934.
 (340) CATHERINE: born

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Jacob I. Shufelt and Maria Stupplebeen

332. JOHN I.
 Born in Ghent, N. Y. in 1820 or 1822: died Sept. 2, 1885—buried in New Concord, N. Y. He was a Methodist, a Farmer and a Democrat.
 In 1847, he married Gertrude Van Wormer, born ————: died ————, buried in Middleburg, N. Y. They had:
 (341) PETER W.: born July 10, 1849.
 Married second, on Mar. 3, 1868, Jane or Jennie P. Van Valkenburg, born Aug. 1, 1842, died Apr. 20, 1927—buried in New Concord, N. Y. They had:
 GEORGE H. (or N.): born Jan. 23, 1869, died Sept. 23, 1871—buried in New Concord, N. Y.
 CHARLIE H.: born Mar. 22, 1870—died Nov. 23, 1870—buried in New Concord.
 (342) CHARLES: born Oct. 17, 1872.
 (343) JAMES H.: born Apr. 6, 1879.
333. JACOB JR.
 Born Oct. 25, 1821: died Mar. 24, 1893—buried in Easton, Maryland. He was a Methodist, a Farmer and a Democrat.
 Married Julia Ann Crapser, born May 17, 1824, died Mar. 9, 1900 and they went to live in Maryland. They had:
 EMMA C.: born Nov. 4, 1850: died Oct. 23, 1926—buried in Easton, Maryland.
 (344) ANNA W.: born Mar. 18, 1854.

- (345) MARY S.: born Sept. 2, 1859.
and Probably:
CORA:
334. VALENTINE
Born in 1823: died in 1889.
Married Margaret A. Gaul, born in 1827, died in 1909. They had:
(346) JACOB D.: born in 1847.
KATIE M.: born Sept. 12, 1854: died Oct. 23, 1916. Married
Gorsline. They had: Margarte: born July 19, 1891.
Married Albright.
335. MARTIN
Born in Ghent, N. Y., Nov. 3, 1825; died Mar. 16, 1912—buried in Mellenville, N. Y. He was a Methodist, a Farmer and a Democrat.
On May 16, —, married Harriet New, born —: died —
buried in —. They had:
PETER: born in Canaan, N. Y. on Mar. 21, 1870: died, unmarried,
May 28, 1898—buried in Mellenville, N. Y.
(347) MARY: born Feb. 26, 1872.
(348) HATTIE: born Feb. 6, 1874.
(349) MARTIN, JR.: born Aug. 14, 1878.
(350) WILLIAM: born Jan. 20, 1880.
(351) BERTHA: born Nov. 3, 1882.
(352) JEAN: born Oct. 28, 1885.
(353) EDNA: born Sept. 30, 1887.
(354) HAROLD: born Oct. 25, 1895.
336. GEORGE
Born in 1827: died in 1913. Married Laura J. Sawyer, born in 1830, died in 1906—both buried in Mellenville, N. Y. They had:
(355) CLARENCE: born
(356) CLARA: born
MARY E.: born in 1868: died in 1868.
HERMAN A.: born in 1869: died in 1870.
(357) ALICE: born
(358) DELLA: born in 1874.
337. WILLIAM
Born in Ghent, N. Y. on May 13, 1832: died July 20, 1906. He was a Lutheran, a Farmer and a Democrat.
On Nov. 20, 1858, he married Mary E. Ashley. She was born in Germantown, N. Y., Apr. 13, 1839 and died Feb. 12, 1900. They are both buried in New Concord, N. Y. They had:
(359) CHARLIE: born Aug. 26, 1855.
(360) FANNY: born May 15, 1861.
(361) FRANK: born Nov. 1, 1862.
(362) HERBERT: born July 21, 1876.
(363) ADA: born June 1, 1867.
338. DAVID H.
Born in Ghent, N. Y., Apr. 20, 1834: died in 1904. He was a Democrat and a Farmer.
On Oct. 2, 1858, married Martha J. Whiteman, born in 1840, died in 1929. They are both buried in Mellenville, N. Y. They had:
PHILENA: born Mar. 30, 1860: died July 30, 1861—buried in Mellenville, N. Y.
(364) CARRIE: born May 22, 1862.

- (365) NELLIE: born Oct. 3, 1875.
339. MARY ANN
Born Feb. 11, 1830: died Jan. 1, 1901—buried in Mellenville.
Married in 1846, Daniel Crapser, born Sept. 10, 1821, died July 25, 1895,
and had:
 JACOB: born _____, deceased.
 MARY: born _____. Married Clarence Miller of Ghent.
340. CATHERINE
Born _____: died _____.
Married Austin Snyder, born _____: died _____, and had:
 NETTIE: born _____
 JENNIE: born _____
 FRANK: born _____

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of John I. Shufelt and Gertrude Van Wormer

341. PETER W.
Born in Middleburg, N. Y. on July 10, 1849: died Mar. 19, 1922—buried
in Spencertown, N. Y. He was a Methodist, a Democrat and a Farmer own-
ing one hundred and six acres in Spencertown.
On Mar. 26, 1873, married Mary V. Stupplebean, born on Mar. 30, 1851.
They had:
 (366) WILBUR J.: born Apr. 10, 1881.
 (367) LENA: born Apr. 13, 1874.
 (368) EDWIN ROYS: born Mar. 14, 1887.

Issue of John I. Shufelt and Jane P. Van Valkenburg

342. CHARLES
Born Oct. 17, 1872.
343. JAMES H.
Born Apr. 6, 1879: died July 12, 1910.

Issue of Jacob Shufelt and Julia A. Crapser

344. ANNA W.
Born Mar. 18, 1854: died June 18, 1903—buried at Easton, Maryland.
Married, Feb. 24, 1874, Chauncey D. Garvey of Preston, Maryland, and had:
 LOIS A.: born May 12, 1875: died Sept. 14, 1875.
 MARION: born Apr. 21, 1877. Married Bessie T. Todd and had
 Jacob, born Nov. 6, 1899.
345. MARY S.
Born Sept. 2, 1859: died Nov. 11, 1933—buried at Federalsburg, Mary-
land. Married Feb. 6, 1878, James S. Willis, and had:
 CORA F.: born July 28, 1879: married Nov. 1, 1890, C. Fulton
 Noble, and had: Lee Willis, born Apr. 11, 1902; Deliatte, born
 June 16, 1906 and Charlie F., born Mar. 26, 1909.
 RICHARD LEE: born Feb. 5, 1881: died Aug. 5, 1897.
 JESSIE: born Dec. 26, 1883. Married W. Brewster Deen and had,
 Caroline Victoria, born Feb. 22, 1909; Beatrice, born July 11,
 1911 and Alma Jeanette, born Dec. 24, 1915.
 JAMES OTTO: born Sept. 20, 1886: died Mar. 15, 1912.

EMMA H.: born Dec. 9, 1888. Married ———— Marshall.
 HARRY PAGE: born Sept. 15, 1890. Married Dec. 16, 1916, Lelia Towers and had James Robert, born Jan. 28, 1918; Virginia, born Oct. 12, 1920; Kenneth Lee, born Nov. 5, 1923; Norman, born Sept. 20, 1926; Harry Purnell, born Feb. 24, 1929; Lelia Joiye, born June 17, 1932.
 MARY EFFIE: born July 28, 1892. Married Sept. 26, 1915, Lewis E. Hallowell and had Lewis E. born June 18, 1916 and Doris, born Aug. 19, 1919.
 JULIA J.: born Mar. 25, 1894. Married Mar. 25, 1914, Norman H. Todd and had, Evelyn M. born Jan. 5, 1915; Miriam E., born July 27, 1920; Willis N., born Apr. 1, 1922 and Marvin G., born Feb. 4, 1924.
 PAULINE: born Aug. 11, 1896. Married Jan. 1, 1920, Brantley H. Trice and had, William E., born Sept. 8, 1920 and Robert R., born June 8, 1933.
 MILTON L.: born Sept. 10, 1898. Married, Dec. 24, 1921, Ethel Wright and had Mary Bernice, born Jan. 1, 1923.

Issue of Valentine Shufelt and Margaret A. Gaul

346. JACOB D.

Born in 1847; died in 1912. He was of Ghent.
 Married Carrie Sitter of Harlemlville, N. Y., born in 1855, died in 1914.
 They are both buried in Mellenville, N. Y. They had:
 IRA: born Mar. 4, 1874; died Apr. 10, 1887. Buried in Mellenville.
 CORNELIUS: born Oct. 4, 1875; died Jan. 14, 1893. Buried in Mellenville.
 (369) GEORGE: born
 (370) BENJAMIN: born
 (371) ELBERT: born
 (372) ANNA: born
 (373) HOMER V.: born Jan. 14, 1892.

Issue of Martin Shufelt and Harriet New

347. MARY

Born in Canaan, N. Y., Feb. 26, 1872.
 On Mar. 14, 1893, married Asa French, born Feb. 21, 1870, and they had:
 FARINE: born Sept. 1, 1899. Married Kenneth Varney and they have, Maxine.

348. HATTIE

Born in Canaan, N. Y., Feb. 6, 1874; died Aug. 18, 1897—buried in New Concord, N. Y. Married Oct. 25, 1892, Edward Rowe, born 1854, died 1930—buried in Saugerties, N. Y., and they had:
 CHARLIE: born Mar. 7, 1893.

349. MARTIN JR.

Born in Canaan, N. Y. on Aug. 14, 1878; died in 1924—buried in Chicago.
 He was a Methodist, a Republican and a Business Man.
 Married Alice Lewis of Hoosick Falls, and they had:
 (374) WALTER: born
 (375) GLADYS: born

350. **WILLIAM**
Born in Canaan, N. Y. on Jan. 20, 1880: He is a Traveller and a member of the Dutch Reformed Church.
In 1902, married Jennie M. Coons of Valatie, born ————, and they had:
(376) **ANNA MARIE**: born
351. **BERTHA**
Born in Canaan, N. Y., Nov. 3, 1882. On Sept. 23, 1910, married Charles Collins and they have:
SHERWOOD: born May 25, 1912.
352. **JEAN**
Born in Canaan, N. Y. on Oct. 28, 1885. Married first, William F. Hahn and they had:
WILLIAM F.: born ————. He is a lawyer in Schenectady.
Married Elizabeth Johnson of Burnt Hills.
Married second, June 12, 1922, Howard Spellacy.
353. **EDNA**
Born in Rock City, N. Y., Sept. 30, 1887. Married first, Oct. 15, 1905, Walter Hammesley, who died Oct. 25, 1921 and she married on Oct. 28, 1926, William P. Crotty, a Davey Tree Surgeon, of Buffalo. They lived at Waterford, N. Y.—“Crotty Dutch Gables Farm.” No children.
354. **HAROLD**
Born at Rock City Farm, East Chatham, on Oct. 25, 1895. He is a Car Inspector.
In Nov. 1921, married Harriet A. Snyder, born ————, and they have:
(377) **JOHN JOSEPH**: born
(378) **WILLIAM P.**: born

Issue of George Shufelt and Laura J. Sawyer

355. **CLARENCE**
Born
Married Lena Castle, born ————: died ————.
356. **CLARA**
Born
Married Paul Winchell, born ————: died ————.
357. **ALICE**
Born
Married Charles Streaver, born ————: died ————.
358. **DELLA**
Born in 1874: died in 1898.
Married John Wilbor of Schoharie, born ————: died ————.

Issue of William Shufelt and Mary E. Ashley

359. **CHARLIE**
Born in Chatham, N. Y. on Aug. 26, 1855: died June 1, ———: buried in Canaan, N. Y. He was a Democrat and a Printer.
Married Jessie Perlee ————, but they had no children.
360. **FANNY**
Born in Ghent, N. Y., on May 15, 1861. On Oct. 19, 1881, married Truman Howard, born Nov. 10, 1861 and they had:
HAZEL: born
MILDRED: born

361. FRANK

Born in Ghent, N. Y. on Nov. 1, 1862: died at Nassau, N. Y., Mar. 31, 1933. He was a Lutheran, a Farmer and a Democrat.

On Jan. 7, 1885, married Fannie Nichols—born Sept. 12, 1864: died Dec. 20, 1927. They are both buried in Chatham, N. Y. They had no children.

362. HERBERT

Born in Chatham, N. Y., on July 21, 1876: died Oct. 6, 1937—buried in Chatham. He was a Stone Cutter and a Lutheran.

On Mar. 14, 1900, married May Almstead—born July 22, 1876, and they had one daughter:

(379) RUTH: born ————. Married, June 26, 1935, William Hodge of Albany.

363. ADA

Born in Chatham, N. Y., June 1, 1867. On Mar. 22, 1893, married Edward Boyce, who died June 14, 1912—buried in Chatham. They had no children.

Issue of David H. Shufelt and Martha J. Whiteman

364. CARRIE

Born in Hillsdale, N. Y., May 22, 1862. On Dec. 7, 1880, married Frank McNeil, farmer, and they had:

CLARENCE: born Oct. 21, 1882.

MABEL: born Jan. 7, 1889.

MAUD: born Oct. 21, 1894.

365. NELLIE

Born in Austerlitz, N. Y., Oct. 3, 1875: died Nov. 17, 1912—buried in Delaware, N. Y. On Mar. 3, 1897, married George Wortam and they had:

HAROLD: born Nov. 27, 1897.

MARTHA: born June 21, 1901.

FRANCIS: born June 20, 1903.

AMY: born Dec. 16, 1906.

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of Peter W. Shufelt and Mary V. Stupplebeen

366. WILBUR J.

Born in the Town of Austerlitz, N. Y. on Apr. 10, 1881: died Feb. 21, 1933. He was a farmer, a Republican and a Lutheran.

On Oct. 28, 1903, married Florence Whiteman, born ————, and they had:

DELBERT J.: born Dec. 26, 1904—deceased.

ALICE VIRGINIA: born Dec. 6, 1905—not married.

DOROTHY ESTHER: born May 20, 1906—married Henry Mesick.

GERTRUDE CATHERINE: born June 19, 1908—not married.

HELEN FLORENCE: born Feb. 2, 1913—married Raymond Brown.

BEATRICE ADA: born Nov. 11, 1914—married Arthur Lazette.

GLADYS ELIZABETH: born Jan. 26, 1916—married Harold Leggette.

FRANCES MARCELLA: born Jan. 11, 1918—not married.

CHARLOTTE IRENE: born Dec. 21, 1922—deceased.

ELINOR JANE: born Oct. 11, 1924—deceased.

MARTINA ANN: born Oct. 16, 1928.

367. LENA
Born in Town of Austerlitz, N. Y., Apr. 13, 1874: died Oct. 9, 1924—
buried in Spencertown, N. Y.
Married, Dec. 16, 1896, William Peters, born ————: died ————,
and had:
 RAYMOND: born Jan. 9, 1900.
 MILDRED V.: born Nov. 29, 1903.
368. EDWIN ROYS
Born in the Town of Austerlitz, N. Y. on Mar. 14, 1887. He is a Democrat,
a Methodist and a Decorator.
On July 7, 1910, married Florence Finkle, born ————. They have
no children.

Issue of Jacob D. Shufelt and Carrie Sitter

369. GEORGE
Born
370. BENJAMIN
Born
371. ELBERT
Born
372. ANNA
Born
373. HOMER V.
Born Jan. 14, 1892. Married, May 20, 1916, Alta Poucher, born Apr. 24,
1901. They live at Martindale, and have:
 EDITH LOUISE: born Mar. 8, 1918.
 MARION ALTA: born July 21, 1923.

Issue of Martin Shufelt, Jr. and Alice Lewis

374. WALTER
Born
375. GLADYS
Born

Issue of William Shufelt and Jennie M. Coons

376. ANNA MARIE
Born ————. Married Perry Stevens of Germantown, N. Y., and
they have:
 JUDY: born
 PETER: born

Issue of Harold A. Shufelt and Harriet Snyder

377. JOHN JOSEPH
Born
378. WILLIAM P.
Born

Issue of Herbert Shufelt and May Almstead

379. RUTH
Born

THE PARENTS OF THESE CHILDREN HAVE NOT BEEN TRACED

380. WILLIAM

Born in Windham, Greene County, New York State, on Oct. 15, 1760: probably died in Pennsylvania. At the time of the first census of the United States taken in 1790, there was a William Shofelt living in Franklin County, Pennsylvania and a William Shufelt living in Hillsdale Town, New York State; it is probable that our subject was the last named individual. However, it is known that in 1838, he and his son with whom he was living, moved from Durham, Greene County, New York, to Susquehanna County, Pennsylvania. In 1780 or 1781 he was residing in Rhinebeck and he and his brother John (see below) enlisted at Pine Plains, N. Y. as privates and served for five months in Captain John Hermance's Company of Colonel Graham's Regiment: William also served later for one month in the same company. For his services he was allowed a pension upon application executed Feb. 5, 1833, at which time he was living in Durham, Greene County, New York. It cannot be said who his parents were; it is known, however, that John, who married Catherine Weaver, was his brother, and it seems quite certain that his wife was Maria (Maritje) Newkark, and that she probably predeceased him for no mention was made of his wife in his pension application. William Zufeld and Maria Newkark had the following children as traced in the registers of the Krum Church, Hillsdale, N. Y.:

HENDRICK: born Apr. 7, 1791.

SARTJE (SARAH): born May 31, 1794.

381. JOHN

Born in Coxsackie, Greene County, New York State, on Oct. 2, 1762: died Oct. 18, 1838, probably in Ghent, N. Y.—buried in ————. On Oct. 24, 1784, married in Rhinebeck, Catherine (Catrena) Weaver. She was born circa July 1, 1762 and died Oct. 20, 1846 in Claverack, N. Y., and is buried in the Dutch Reformed Church Cemetery there; on her tombstone is the following epitaph.

Underneath this stone dost lie
As much virtue as could die
While when alive did vigour give
To as much honor as could live.

They had at least three children:

JOHN I.: who resided first in Claverack and in 1852 was residing in Rotterdam, N. Y.

SALLY: who resided in Watervliet, N. Y.

JACOB: who resided in Ghent, N. Y.

In June 1780 or 1781, John was residing in Rhinebeck and he and his brother William, enlisted at Pine Plains, N. Y. as privates in Captain John

Hermance's Company of Colonel Graham's Regiment and served five months. Then in the next April he again enlisted and served nine months in Captain Henry Pauling's Company. For his services he was allowed a pension on application executed Oct. 17, 1832 at which time he was living in Ghent, N. Y.; and after his death in 1838, his widow was allowed a pension on application June 10, 1839 from Ghent, N. Y.

According to family records and a book entitled "American Ancestry" by Thomas Hughes, there was a John I. Shufelt—born 1760, died 1840—who served in the Revolution and who is said to have married Elizabeth Weaver and they had a son, Jacob I., who married Maria Stupplebean. All the facts seem to indicate that this John I. and John, who married Catherine Weaver, were the same individual and that to say his wife's name was Elizabeth is a mistake. However, the records are being given separately so that possible confusion will be avoided.

382. JANETJE ZUFELD

Married Johannes Cohl and had,

PETRUS: born Apr. 30, 1791—Reformed Church, Claverack.

WILLIAM ADAM: bapt. Dec. 22, 1893—Krum Church, Hillsdale.

She appears to have been a sister of William and John.

383. FREDERICK

Parents probably Peter Shufelt and Margaret _____. His name appears in the Claverack Ref. Ch. Records as Frederick Zufeld. Born _____: died probably Apr. 14, 1846—buried on Shufelt Farm. He was a member of the Dutch Ref. Ch. and a farmer.

The names of his parents have not been definitely traced but his father's name was probably Peter who it is said died while serving in the Revolution; and it is said that his mother then married Peter Like. If so, her name was Margaret—born circa 1750, died Oct. 20, 1834—buried on Shufelt Farm. Frederick Shufelt first had a large farm in Copake, then, so as to secure "hard lands," that is land with hardwood instead of pines, he moved to a farm between Niverville and North Chatham. On this farm there is a small cemetery where he, and most of his children are buried. His wife is said to be buried in Kinderhook but there is a Hannah Shufelt buried in the Shufelt Farm Cem.

According to a History of Columbia County, he married Hannah Niver, therefore he was married twice—for, from the records of the Claverack Church it is found that his wife Anatje Becker and they had, Maritje (Maria) and Petrus (Peter) but whether there were any more children on this marriage cannot be stated. Frederick's children were:

(384) MARIA (Maritje): born Jan. 16, 1798.

(385) PETER F.: born Apr. 15, 1801.

(386) JOHN: born 1805.

(387) FREDERICK F.: born Aug. 1807.

PHILIP: born 1810: died Dec. 21, 1827—buried in Shufelt Family Cemetery (Hannah Niver was his mother).

(388) GEORGE: born

(389) WILLIAM: born Jan. 21, 1815.

(390) MARGARET: born Mar. 19, 1817.

HENRY: born 1820: died Oct. 9, 1835—buried in Shufelt Family Cemetery.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Frederick Shufelt and Anna Becker

384. MARIA or "POLLY"

Born Jan. 16, 1798: died _____, buried _____.

On Nov. 13, 1814, married Christopher Miller, and had:

FRED: born _____, married Eliza Higgins.

MARGARET: born _____, married _____ Haber.

PETER: born _____, married Mary Smith.

JACOB: born _____, married Ann _____.

JOHN: born _____, married _____ Phillips.

WILLIAM: born _____, married _____ Van Slyke.

MARY: born _____, married Alonzo Parks.

GEORGE: born _____, did not marry.

HANNAH: born _____, did not marry.

385. PETER F.

Born Apr. 15, 1801. He was drowned in the Hudson River at Castleton, N. Y., on Apr. 21, 1829—buried in Shufelt Family Cem.

On Nov. 17, 1821, married Elizabeth Harder, born Oct. 2, 1803, died Oct. 2, 1873. Buried in Nassau, N. Y. They had:

(391) MARTIN H.: born Nov. 17, 1825.

(392) WARREN: born 1827.

Issue of Frederick Shufelt and Anna Becker, or Hannah Niver

386. JOHN

Born 1805: died Dec. 12, 1869—buried in Shufelt Family Cem.

He married first, Catherine ————— who was born in 1806 and died Apr. 29, 1835. She is buried in the Shufelt Family Cem. Married second, Margaret—who was born in 1803 and died Dec. 26, 1869. She is also buried in the Shufelt Family Cem.

387. FREDERICK F.

Born Aug. 1807: died Sept. 9, 1887—buried in the Shufelt Family Cem. He was a farmer owning 120 acres in the Town of Kinderhook and in religion was a member of the Dutch Reformed Church.

On Dec. 18, 1828, married Sally Niver, born in 1810 and died Jan. 30, 1864. They had:

(393) ALBERT: bapt. Aug. 5, 1829.

JOHN: born 1832: died 1911—unmarried.

(394) HENRY L.: born Feb. 2, 1843.

(395) MARY: born July 9, 1847.

(396) KATE: born

Issue of Frederick Shufelt and Hannah Niver

388. GEORGE

Born —————: died —————: buried in ————— Cem.

He married Pauline Britten and they had:

(397) MARY: born

(398) MARTHA: born

ALONZO: died in infancy.

JAMES: died in infancy.

389. WILLIAM

Born in the Town of Kinderhook, N. Y., on Jan. 21, 1815: died Dec. 18, 1888—buried in North Chatham, N. Y.

Upon the death of his father he came into possession of the homestead of 240 acres between Niverville and North Chatham, which he improved with new buildings and complete renovation of the house. He was a member of the Dutch Reformed Church and a supporter of the Republican Party from its inception.

In May 1851, married Philena Krum of Hillsdale, born in 1823 and died Oct. 29, 1859—buried in North Chatham Cem. They had:

(399) ESTELLA: born

(400) PHILENA: born

(401) MARGARET ETTA: born July 13, 1855.

On Feb. 12, 1867, William married a second wife, Laura Krum, who was a

half-sister of his first wife. She is also buried in North Chatham Cem. They had:

FANNIE: born in 1868: died Nov. 2, 1868.

(402) WILLIAM R.: born Nov. 5, 1873.

390. MARGARET

Born Mar. 19, 1817: died Jan. 5, 1911—buried in Niverville Cem. Married Philip Shoemaker, farmer, who was born 1809, died 1869, and they had:

MARY: born June 11, 1840: died Jan. 1, 1879. Married Jacob Milham.

FREDERICK: born Nov. 1841. Married, Jan. 29, 1873, Emma C. Bortell, born Oct. 31, 1854, died Dec. 23, 1922, and they had one daughter, Beulah, born May 15, 1875 at Niverville, she married Frank Van Hoesen, son of LeRoy Van Hoesen and Sarah F. Shufelt.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Peter F. Shufelt and Elizabeth Harder

391. MARTIN H.

Born in North Chatham, N. Y. in 1825: died Nov. 1891—buried in North Chatham Cem.

On Jan. 14, 1856, married Deborah S. Irish, born in Malden Bridge, N. Y. on Dec. 29, 1837 and died Jan. 30, 1922—buried in North Chatham Cem. They had:

CHARLIE: born in Nassau, N. Y. on Nov. 30, 1861: died July 31, 1863—buried in North Chatham Cem.

(403) JENNIE M.: born Apr. 11, 1865.

(404) HARRIET E.: born May 2, 1873.

392. WARREN

Born in North Chatham, N. Y. in 1827: died in 1894—buried in Nassau, N. Y. Cem.

On Mar. 31, 1849, married Lucinda Talmage of Albany. She died on Mar. 23, 1859. They had:

(405) WILLIAM W.: born Mar. 28, 1850.

(406) ELIZABETH: born Aug. 28, 1852.

MARY: born —————: died in infancy.

GEORGE: born —————: died in infancy.

He married a second wife, Caroline E. Van Cott of Albany, born in 1839 and died in 1904—buried in Nassau Cem. Probably no children.

Issue of Frederick F. Shufelt and Sally Niver

393. ALBERT

Born (Bapt.) Aug. 5, 1829: died —————: buried —————.

Married, G. Knickerbocker, born —————: died —————.

394. HENRY L.

Born Feb. 2, 1843: died Apr. 6, 1892—buried in North Chatham Cem.

Married Mary C. Smith, born 1843: died 1915—buried in North Chatham.

395. MARY

Born July 9, 1847: died —————, 1932: buried at Niskayuna, N. Y.

In 1931 she attended the Shufelt Re-Union at Albany.

Married, Dec. 10, 1855, Peter Van Vranken, born Mar. 22, 1844, and they had:

ESTELLA: born _____, married _____, died Dec. 15, 1932.

FRED: born _____, married _____.

LOTTIE: born _____, married _____.

MILDRED: born _____, married _____.

ARTHUR: born _____, married _____.

396. KATE

Born _____: died _____, buried _____.

Married Henry Shufelt, born _____: died _____.

Issue of George Shufelt and Pauline Britten

397. MARY

Born _____: died _____: buried _____.

Married _____ White, born _____: died _____.

398. MARTHA

Born _____: died _____: buried _____.

Married Joseph Putnam, born _____: died _____.

Issue of William Shufelt and Philena Krum

399. ESTELLA

Born _____: died Dec. 15, 1932: buried _____.

400. PHILENA

Born _____: died _____: buried _____.

Married Sept. 16, 1885, Jesse Graw, farmer, born _____: died Dec. 25, 1927. They lived in Schodack, N. Y. and had:

WILLARD S.: born _____, married _____.

401. MARGARET ETTA

Born July 13, 1855: died Apr. 5, 1926—buried in Niverville, Woodlawn Cem.

Married, Apr. 1875, Jaspar A. Smith, farmer, born _____: died July 9, 1925, but they had no children.

Issue of William Shufelt and Laura Krum

402. WILLIAM R.

Born Nov. 5, 1873 on the Shufelt Homestead. He is a member of the Dutch Reformed Church, a Republican in politics and is a manufacturer of agricultural machinery, living at North Chatham, N. Y.

On Nov. 12, 1895, he married Sarah Whitman but they had no children.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Martin H. Shufelt and Deborah S. Irish

403. JENNIE M.

Born in Nassau, N. Y., Apr. 11, 1865. Married June 5, 1890, James A.

Vignes, jeweller, born at Kingston, N. Y., Mar. 5, 1855; died Dec. 28, 1921—buried in Kingston Cem. They had:

EVERETT AUGUSTUS: born Oct. 11, 1892 at Rondout, N. Y., also a jeweller.

404. HARRIET E.

Born in Malden Bridge, N. Y., on May 2, 1873. She is unmarried and lives at Kingston, N. Y., where she does millinery work; in religion is a Methodist.

Issue of Warren Shufelt and Lucinda Talmage

405. WILLIAM W.

Born in Albany, Mar. 28, 1850: died in 1911—buried in California. Said to have been at one time President of Santa Fe Railway.

Married Flora Whitney, born —————: died —————, and they had:

(407) WARREN: born

406. ELIZABETH

Born Aug. 28, 1852: died Sept. 1, 1930. Married, Oct. 17, 1871, George Reader and they had:

BERTRAND: born at Niverville, Sept. 12, 1872—married Katherine Wood. He is a printer.

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of William W. Shufelt and Flora Whitney

407. WARREN

Born in San Raefel, Cal.

In 1933, an article appeared in the Los Angeles papers, headed "Gold Sought In Heart of Los Angeles City," from which the following is quoted:

"Search for gold on Fort Moore Hill in the heart of Los Angeles today reached its final stage, actual digging with pick and shovel. As a preliminary test, Martines sought the aid of G. Warren Shufelt, who owns a mineral surveying instrument. Shufelt made several 'readings' with the instrument at the claim, which is within a few blocks of the Hall of Justice and almost directly over the North Broadway Street Railway and Vehicular tunnel, and said it registered 'strong contacts'."

NOTE:—There is also a Jesse Shufelt, born Jan. 1831, died Feb. 4, 1851, buried in the Shufelt Homestead Cem., whose connection has not been traced.

408. GEORGE (G. or A.)

Parents—not traced, but he may have been a brother of Jacob, who married Gertrude Fritz, and of William, who married Christina Fritz. Born at _____, on _____: died _____.

Married Maria Moon and they probably lived in the neighbourhood of Churchtown, N. Y. for their children's Baptisms are recorded there in the Registers of St. Thomas Lutheran Church. They had:

(409) ANNA MARIA: born Feb. 12, 1812.

(410) LIPSY: born Feb. 20, 1815.

(411) GEDDY: (Gertrude): born May 10, 1818.

(412) LENNARD: born Sept. 28, 1820.

(413) GEORGE LEVI: born June 20, 1823.

(414) NELSON: born _____.

PETER: born _____. No other record.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of George Shufelt and Maria Moon

409. ANNA MARIA

Born Feb. 12, 1818: died _____: buried _____.

Married

410. LIPSY

Born Feb. 20, 1815: died _____: buried _____.

Married

411. GEDDY (Gertrude)

Born May 10, 1818: died _____: buried _____.

Married

412. LEONNARD (Lennard)

Born Sept. 28, 1820: died _____: buried _____.

Married, Dec. 14, 1844, Hannah Philip of Copake, at which time he was living in Taghkanick. She was born _____: died _____.

413. GEORGE LEVI

Born June 20, 1823: died Oct. 7, 1876—buried _____.

Married, Adeline Boise (or Boice), born June 15, 1823 and died Oct. 4, 1867. They had:

(415) MARY JANE: born Mar. 17, 1844.

CLARA ELENOR: born Dec. 30, 1845: died Dec. 30, 1849.

(416) POLLY CATHERINE: born Apr. 15, 1849.

(417) WILLIAM J.: born Apr. 8, 1851.

SAMUEL: born Apr. 15, 1853: died Apr. 12, 1856.

(418) CAROLINE ELIZABETH: born Apr. 25, 1855.

(419) SOPHIA AUGUSTA: born Mar. 8, 1858.

414. NELSON

Born _____: died _____. Was a blacksmith and a Lutheran.

Married Margaret Coons.

They had:

(420) MARY E.: born _____.

(421) ELIZABETH: born _____.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of George L. Shufelt and Adeline Boice

415. MARY JANE
Born Mar. 17, 1844: date of death not ascertained. Married Seymour Hotaling and had:
CLARA: born ———: married George Conkling and their daughter, Gusta, married Bradford J. Shufelt.
416. POLLY CATHERINE
Born Apr. 15, 1849: died Mar. 18, 1930. Married Augustus Kisselburgh, born ———: died Dec. 20, 1897. They had:
URLIN AUGUSTUS: born Dec. 10, 1872.
ERNEST W.: born Apr. 19, 1876: died Oct. 26, 1928.
BESSIE M.: born ———: married Floyd W. Rowe and had, Helen V., born Feb. 28, 1911.
HARVEY: born Mar. 20, 1879: married Martha Parslow and had: Marion, Augustus, Violet, Norma, Alice, Polly C., Eunice, Harry.
417. WILLIAM J.
Born Apr. 8, 1851: died ———, 1933: buried in Mellenville Cem. Married Hannah E. Hotaling, born in 1849, died in 1922. They had:
(422) BRADFORD J.: born Mar. 8, 1875.
418. CAROLINE ELIZABETH
Born Apr. 25, 1855. Married Lester Kisselburgh—he died Feb. 22, 1929. They had:
LAUREN: born ———, married ———.
WILLIAM: born ———, married ———.
BURTON: born ———, married ———.
GEORGE: born ———, married ———.
ALMA: born ———, married ———.
EDWARD: born ———, married ———.
LESTER: born ———, married ———.
PAUL: born ———, married ———.
419. SOPHIA AUGUSTA
Born Mar. 8, 1858: died Feb. 27, 1910. Married Winfield Kisselburgh—he died Feb. 25, 1929. No children.

Issue of Nelson Shufelt and Margaret Coons

420. MARY E.
Born ———: buried at West Sand Lake. Married John Miller of East Schodack, a school teacher. They had:
MABLE: born ———
LORETTA: born ———
421. ELIZABETH
Born ———, buried at West Sand Lake.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of William J. Shufelt and Hannah E. Hotaling

422. BRADFORD J.
Born Mar. 8, 1875. Married Gusta Conkling and lives in Mellenville, N. Y.

Issue of George Adam Shufelt and Sophia Miller
(See Canadian Families)

423. CORNELIUS G.

Born in New York State, Aug. 17, 1799: died in 1886. His parents moved to Pigeon Hill, Quebec, Canada, when he was about one year old, but his Mother died in Jan. 1805 and his Father moved back for a time to New York State.

Married Gertrude ———, born 1802: died 1887. They are both buried in Ghent Cem. It appears to be quite certain that she was Gertrude Holsapple, daughter of Henrich Holsapple and Catherine Zufeld. See Record No. 14. They had:

HENRY HOLSAPPLE: born Oct. 22, 1822—married ———.

CATHERINE SOPHIA: born Dec. 17, 1826—married ———.

GEORGE ABRAM: born Apr. 27, 1839—married ———.

424. PETER G.

Born June 5, 1801, probably at Pigeon Hill, Quebec, Canada: died May 19, 1861. He and his wife are buried at Mellenville, N. Y. When he was four years old his Mother died and it seems probable that his Father, who married again and died in Canada, took him back to New York State to one of his grandparents.

He married Hannah Pierce, born July 2, 1799: died May 13, 1879, and they seem to have had only one child:

PHILIP WILLIAM, M.D.: born in 1827: died in 1900. He and his wife are buried beside the Dutch Ref. Ch., West Copake. He studied medicine at New York University and during the Civil War served as an Assistant Surgeon, enrolling at Albany, Aug. 15, 1862 in the 14th R. Y. V.

Married Sarah Van Allen, born 1831: died 1909—but they had no children. They lived at East Taghkanick. "He was a fine man in every respect, loved by everyone, always doing for others, especially those who could give nothing in return for his services. He died a poor man." I am told that he returned from one of his visits, unhitched his horses and passed into the Great Beyond.

425. CHRISTOPHER

Parents—Henry Shufelt and ———.

Name found in St. Peter's Lutheran Ch. Records, Rhinebeck, as Christopher Zufeld, son of Henrich Zufeld.

Born ———: died ———.

On Mar. 30, 1793, married Christina Simon, born ———: died ———, and they had:

ANNA MARGARETHA: born Apr. 11, 1794—married ———.

In the records of the Lutheran Church of Schoharie it is found that a Christopher Zufeld and wife, Christina, were regular communicants from 1818 to Oct. 1832, after which year Christina only took communion in Feb. 1833 and Jan. 1835. It is therefore, probable that Christopher died in 1832 or 1833.

There was a Christopher Shoefelt served in the American Revolutionary Army who may have been this same man; but it would appear that he was not old enough to serve, that is by taking his marriage date as an indication of his age.

426. ANDREW JACKSON

Parents—not traced.

Born in Salisbury, Conn. in 1815: died in 1887—buried at North Egremont Mass. He was a farmer, a Democrat and a Methodist. Married Delinda Nickols, born in 1829, died 1889, and they had:

(427) JOHN: born Mar. 31, 1847.

(428) JEREMIAH: born Sept. 24, 1848.

CHARLOTTE: born Nov. 2, 1850: died July 3, 1852.

(429) ELIZA: born May 22, 1852—did not marry.

(430) SANFORD: born Dec. 3, 1853—did not marry.

GEORGE: born Sept. 15, 1856—died July 23, 1858.

(431) HARVEY FOSTER: born Mar. 19, 1860.

(432) LILLIAN: born Aug. 30, 1867.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Andrew J. Shufelt and Delinda Nickols

427. JOHN

Born at N. Egremont, Mar. 31, 1847: died July 31, 1917—buried N. Egremont. Married Esther Fields, born ————: died ————, and they had:

(433) EDWARD: born

(434) MYRTLE: born

(435) EDITH: born

(436) GRACE: born

428. JEREMIAH

Born at N. Egremont, Sept. 24, 1848: died Dec. 8, 1901—buried N. Egremont.

He was a carpenter, a Democrat and a Methodist. Married Matilda Maxwell, born Dec. 12, 1854, died ———, 1930, and they had:

(437) LOTTIE: born May 25, 1876.

(438) MARY: born Dec. 12, 1878.

(439) ANDREW JOSEPH: born Aug. 19, 1881.

429. ELIZA

Born at Great Barrington, Mass., May 22, 1852: died July 10, 1871—buried N. Egremont. Unmarried.

430. SANFORD

Born at N. Egremont, Dec. 3, 1853: died Mar. 20, 1872. Unmarried—buried N. Egremont.

431. HARVEY FOSTER

Born at N. Egremont, Mar. 19, 1860: died July 23, 1923—buried Housatonic Cem.

Married first, about 1895, Clara Wilcox—no living children. She died May 10, 1900 and he married about 1906, Melva Anderson and they had:

(440) VIRGINIA: born circa 1908.

432. LILLIAN

Born at N. Egremont, Aug. 30, 1867. Married Nov. 18, 1884, Justin Duplain, born Apr. 4, 1862 and they had:

BESSIE: born Oct. 16, 1885. Unmarried. Lives in Boston.

FLORENCE: born Feb. 5, 1889—married Nov. 25, 1904, George Brewster.

Married second, Russell Thompson and they live in Pittsfield, Mass.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of John Shufelt and Esther Fields

433. EDWARD
Born
Married
Lives in Warren, Mass. and works for Railway Company.
434. MYRTLE
Born
435. EDITH
Born
436. GRACE
Born

Issue of Jeremiah Shufelt and Matilda Maxwell

437. LOTTIE
Born May 25, 1876. Married George Moore and they have a son,
JOHN: born
438. MARY
Born at Alford, Dec. 12, 1878. Married Mar. 16, 1904, Egbert V. Damms.
He died in Pittsfield, Apr. 1933. They had:
RUSSELL ANDREW: born
DORIS ALBERTA: born
Mrs. Damms carries on the "Squaw Peak Tourist Camp" near Great Barrington, Mass., which she and her husband established.
439. ANDREW JOSEPH
Born Aug. 19, 1881.
Married Minnie Barrett, born
They had:
EVELYN: born
ELSIE: born

Issue of Harvey F. Shufelt and Melva Anderson

440. VIRGINIA
Born
While it should not be taken as certain, the records appear to indicate that these three men were brothers and that Catharina was their sister; and from the fact that Jacob and William both named their first son, George William it would seem that those were their father's Christian names. The following has been compiled from records found in the Registers of the Churches at Churchtown and Kinderhook.

Issue of _____ and _____

441. CATHARINA
Born _____: died _____.
Married Hendrick Van Hoeser or Hoesen, born _____: died _____, and they had:
MARIA: born Aug. 2, 1808. Sponsors Samuel Miller and Maria Shufelt. See Church Records of Churchtown, N. Y.
442. JACOB
Born _____: died _____.

Married probably three times.

1st—Catherine Fritz and had:

GEORGE WILLIAM: born Aug. 10, 1814.

2nd—Gertrude Fritz and had:

(446) STEPHEN: born Sept. 9, 1816.

PETER: born Aug. 15, 1817.

ELIZABETH: bapt. Nov. 11, 1819.

LUCINDA: born Jan. 10, 1822.

(445) LEVI: born Feb. 13, 1824.

3rd—Margareth Fritz and had:

ELMIRA: born Mar. 9, 1826.

443. WILLIAM G.

Born ———: died ———.

Married Christina Fritz, born ———: died ———, and had:

GEORGE WILLIAM: born Mar. 16, 1815.

ADAM: born Mar. 4, 1817.

(444) NORMAN: born Apr. 1821.

SALLY ANN: born Nov. 7, 1823.

DOROTHY MARIA: born Sept. 7, 1829.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of William G. Shufelt and Christina Fritz

444. NORMAN

Born Apr. 1821: died Oct. 31, 1905. Married first, Phebe ———, born circa Jan. 1817: died Feb. 25, 1860; second, Emily M. Prentice, born circa 1835: died Dec. 30, 1893.

They are all buried in Malden Bridge Cemetery.

The following appear to have been children of Jacob Shufelt and Gertrude Fritz—See record immediately preceding this.

445. LEVI

Born Feb. 13, 1824: died 1897—buried at Oxford, N. Y.

Married Addie Ames, born 1841: died Nov. 19, 1930 and they had:

(448) FRANK: born Mar. 17, 1867.

LILLIAN: born

ADDIE: born ———, married John Cox.

BELLINGER: born

WILLIAM: born

JACOB: born

EMILY: born

446. STEPHEN

Born Sept. 9, 1816: died and buried at Churchtown, N. Y.

Married ———. Had a son, Stephen, Jr. and Levi and a daughter, Hannah.

(448-A) STEPHEN JR.: born ———, married Margaret Darrow —buried at Illion, N. Y.

447. HANNAH

Born

Married Botsford Fleming, died 1917, and had:

HIP FLEMING: born

ELIZA: born ———. Went to the West and died there.

CATHERINE: born ———. Married Robert Kenicut—dead.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Levi Shufelt and Addie Ames

448. FRANK

Born Mar. 17, 1867. Lives at Scotia, N. Y. Married Maree Schaad, born Jan. 21, 1889, and had:

MAREE: born July 26, 1908—married Mar. 29, 1929, Frank Greenfield.

FRANK PAUL: born June 18, 1911.

GEORGE HENRY: born Mar. 15, 1913.

FREDERICK EDWARD: born Feb. 11, 1916.

Issue of Stephen Shufelt and

448-A. STEPHEN JR.

Born ————: died ————.

Married Margarite Darrow: died ————, and buried at Illian, N. Y.

They had:

ANNA: born ————; married Menz Fritenberg; died 1928.

Children, 1 dead; son, Menz Acker, lives at Illian, N. Y.

CARRIE: born ————; married ———— Reddu and Worel ————. No children—dead.

MAGGIE: born ————; married ———— Halliday. Children: Dora Halliday Clark, Oneonta, N. Y., Margaret Halliday, Buffalo, N. Y.

WILLIAM: born ————, 1860 at Churchtown, N. Y.; married. Lives at Farrington, Mass. Children: Kate, married ———— Miller, lives at Mohawk, N. Y., Hattie, married ———— Pater-son lives at Canestota, N. Y.

STEPHEN: born ————, 1864 married ————. Lives at Utica, N. Y. Children: ———— Earl and one girl.

DEWITT: born Aug. 31, 1877; married ————. Lives at Bridgeport, Conn. Children: Esther, Ralph, Inez, Clinton.

449. JOHN

Parents—not traced.

Probably he was John M. Shufelt of Town of Chatham and died some time not long prior to Sept. 1885.

Born ————: died ————, 1885. He and his wife are buried in Malden Bridge, N. Y. Cem. but no stone can be found.

Married ————, and they had:

(450) WILLIAM H.: born

(451) EMMA: born

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of John Shufelt and

450. WILLIAM H.

Born at Old Chatham, N. Y. He enlisted July 13, 1862 as a private in Capt. Thompson's Co. "A" 169th Reg't. N. Y. Vol. Infantry, to serve 3 years; was at the siege of Suffolk and bombardment of Fort Sumpter. In 1863, he signed as sergeant. He died July 7, 1864 of wounds received May 10, 1864, at Chester Station, Virginia, while serving in the Civil War. "His

wife's brother stood beside him when he was shot." He was sent to a hospital at Hampton, Va.—was buried in Arlington Cem., Washington, D. C. Married, Nov. 6, 1858, Elizabeth Teator, born Nov. 12, 1841, died Dec. 16, 1929—buried in Nassau, N. Y. Cem. They had:

(452) WILLIAM H.: born Sept. 26, 1862.

and anotehr son, who died in infancy.

451. EMMA

Born at Old Chatham, N. Y. Died —————.

Married J. Booth of New York.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of William H. Shufelt and Elizabeth Teator

452. WILLIAM H.

Born at Nassau, N. Y., Sept. 26, 1862: died Mar. 29, 1934—buried in Nassau Cem. He was a painter and paperhanger and an auctioneer.

Married Aug. 20, 1884, Jennie La Grange, born at Guilderland Center, Feb. 28, 1864, died Dec. 14, 1931. They had:

HOWARD E.: born Aug. 14, 1888 at Nassau, where he is a painter. Married, June 30, 1915, Mattie K. Veellie, born Feb. 18, 1890—no children.

453. JOHN W.

Parents—not traced.

He lived at Durham, Greene County, N. Y., and had two sons and two daughters:

(454) WILLIAM J.: born Feb. 4, 1814.

(455) SHELDON S.: born Feb. 5, 1818.

(456) ADELIA: born

(457) MARY: born

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of John W. Shufelt and

454. WILLIAM J.

Born Feb. 4, 1814: died Oct. 11, 1865. On Dec. 19, 1849, married Nancy McQueen and they had:

JAMES: born Sept. 29, 1850: died Nov. 27, 1851.

(458) MARY ADELIA: born Feb. 22, 1852: died Feb. 18, 1922.

(459) JOHN W.: born Mar. 4, 1855.

(460) WILLIAM J.: born July 16, 1858.

(461) KATHERINE E.: born Sept. 13, 1861.

455. SHELDON S.

Born Feb. 5, 1818: died May 5, 1852. On Nov. 13, 1844, married Margerit Wicks, born Nov. 13, 1819, died Dec. 13, 1861. They are buried at Norton Hill, N. Y. They had:

(462) CHARLES L.: born July 5, 1847.

456. ADELIA

Born —————: died —————, buried in —————.

Married Washburn Mead of Lockport, N. Y.

457. MARY

Born —————: died —————, buried in —————.

Married Wesley Robinson of Cambria, N. Y.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of William J. Shufelt and Nancy McQueen

458. MARY ADELIA

Born Feb. 22, 1852: died Feb. 18, 1922, buried in _____.

459. JOHN W.

Born Mar. 4, 1855.

Resides at Catskill, N. Y.

460. WILLIAM J.

Born July 16, 1858.

Resides at Catskill, N. Y.

461. KATHERINE E.

Born, Sept. 13, 1861. Married Charles Van Loan. Resides at Coxsack, N. Y.

Issue of Sheldon S. Shufelt and Margerit Wicks

462. CHARLES L.

Born at Cairo, Greene County, N. Y., July 5, 1847: died Oct. 22, 1923. and his wife buried at Woodstock, N. Y.

On his mother's side he was connected with the earlier pioneer families of our country: the Wicks came about 1640 to Long Island, where they settled and took part in all the labor and dangers incident to the settling and development of a new country. During the Revolutionary struggle, the family contributed its full quota on the field and also on the battlefields of 1812-14. Charles Shufelt's father, Sheldon S., was engaged in farming in Greene Co., but in 1849, during the gold fever, he went to California in pursuit of fortune. While returning by the way of the Isthmus of Panama he was captured by Spanish Brigands, confined and held for ransom. During his confinement he contracted hip disease from which he died a short time after in Greene Co., N. Y. Charles Shufelt spent his early days near Norton Hill, N. Y., and while residing there attended the district school at Wright's Street for ten years. He then entered the Academy at Durham under Professor Ayres, and afterwards entered Riverside Seminary at Germantown, Columbia Co., where he spent three and one half years, but was obliged to leave because of eye trouble. He, however, received an excellent education and fitted himself for the temperance platform, but again on account of his impaired eyesight, he was compelled to abandon this field of labor. In 1866, he moved to Woodstock and in 1871 bought his present property, engaged in farming and operated a flour and feed mill and a saw mill. See also appendix.

He married at Woodstock in 1871, Lena Ann Short, eldest daughter of Henry S. Short and Hannah Wolven. She died Mar. 12, 1889. They had four daughters:

(463) JENNIE G.: born Aug. 16, 1873.

(464) ELLA A.: born Mar. 29, 1875.

(465) LIZZIE:)

(466) LILLIE:) Twins—born Aug. 1, 1879.

Both he and his wife were active members of the Dutch Reformed Church, he serving as Superintendent of Sunday School for over forty years: he also took a very great interest in all civic, religious and philanthropic movements and was sought by many who needed help. It may truly be said of him—"He was one of God's Noblemen."

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Charles L. Shufelt and Lena A. Short

463. JENNIE G.

Born at Woodstock, Aug. 16, 1873: died Oct. 1, 1929—buried in Woodstock. Married, Dec. 6, 1894, Abram L. Snyder of Woodstock and they had:

MARGUERITE: born

464. ELLA A.:

Born at Woodstock, Mar. 29, 1875.

Married, Jan. 5, 1898, Jason Carle, born Sept. 26, 1869, died May 14, 1911, and they had:

CHARLES H.: born Sept. 23, 1899.

HAROLD: born July 17, 1901.

465. LIZZIE

Born at Woodstock, Aug. 1, 1879: died Dec. 12, 1920—buried at Saugerties. Married, Dec. 3, 1902, Frederick J. Short, born June 6, 1880 and they had:

DOROTHY: born Mar. 24, 1905.

FRANCES: born May 22, 1907.

466. LILLIE

Born at Woodstock, Aug. 1, 1879.

She and her sister Lizzie were married the same day (Dec. 3, 1902) at their parents' home. Married George W. Shultis, born Nov. 2, 1875: they live in Kingston, N. Y. They had:

RALPH SHUFELT: born May 7, 1905: died Nov. 5, 1927.

RUTH STELLA: born July 16, 1908.

467. WILLIAM

Parents not traced.

Born at Ghent, on Nov. 29, 1807: died Apr. 17, 1882—buried in Nassau Cem. He was a Republican, a Farmer and a Protestant.

Married, Feb. 19, 1835, Catherine E. Van De Carr, born Apr. 17, 1814, died in Oct. 1882. They had:

(468) ROSANNA: born Nov. 28, 1835.

(469) MARGARET ANN: born Nov. 12, 1839.

(470) SYLVESTER: born July, 1842.

(471) JOHN DEWITT: born Feb. 20, 1846.

FIRST GENERATION**Issue of William Shufelt and Catherine E. Van De Carr**

468. ROSANNA

Born at Ghent, Nov. 28, 1835: died July 17, 1918—buried in Nassau. Married, Dec. 12, 1860, Peter D. Whitman, born Jan. 27, 1832, died Oct. 28, 1906. They had:

SARAH: born

CATHERINE: born

WILLIAM: born

CLARENCE: born

469. MARGARET ANN

Born at Schodack, Nov. 12, 1839: died Feb. 25, 1915—buried in Nassau. Married John L. Bame, born in 1833, died Apr. 22, 1891. They had:

WALLACE D.: born

SYLVESTER J.: born

470. SYLVESTER

Born at Schodack, N. Y., July 22, 1842: died Sept. 14, 1919—buried in Nassau Cem. He was a Republican, a Farmer and a Protestant.

Married Almira Hoff, born in 1844, died Jan. 9, 1922. They had:

MYRON: born Sept. 1865: died Nov. 1919.

471. JOHN DEWITT

Born at Schodack, N. Y., Feb. 20, 1846: died Feb. 19, 1907—buried in East Greenbush Cem. He was a Republican, a Farmer and a Protestant.

Married Emma Cotton, born Mar. 31, 1850, died Sept. 2, 1927. They had:

EDITH: born ————. Married George Sciver.

CHARLOTTE: born ————. Married Everett Best.

MABLE: born ————. Married George Phillips.

472. JACOB

Parents not traced.

This family uses the "dt" ending of the name.

Born at Huntersland, N. Y. probably in 1783: died at Oneida Castle, N. Y., 1873 or 1874.

Married Lydia Brandt, said to have been a relative of the great Mohawk Indian Chief, Joseph Brant. She was born ————— and died —————.

Issue of Jacob Shufeldt and Lydia Brandt

473. JOHN ORVILLE

Born Mar. 15, 1838: died 1921.

Married Minnie White in 1874. She died Nov. 15, 1931. They lived at Schenectady and had no children.

474. ORSON TREMAINE

Born at Windham, N. Y., July 8, 1842: died at Guilderland, N. Y., Mar. 12, 1933. He was a hat maker by trade. On Sept. 3, 1864, he enlisted in Company "C" of the 50th Regiment Engineers, New York Volunteers: promoted Artificier, Oct. 1, 1864; mustered out June 13, 1865 at Fort Barry, Virginia. He was buried with military honors, by Horsall Post, Grand Army of the Republic—his post.

Married Nov. 4, 1868, Edith Veeder White, sister of his brother's wife. She was born Oct. 15, 1847. They had:

CHARLES DORRANCE: born Aug. 13, 1871: died at Montreal, Canada, May 24, 1900—unmarried.

ARDALIA ERNEST: born Dec. 16, 1872: died at Schenectady, N. Y., in 1915—unmarried.

MERTON AUBREY: born Mar. 21, 1874. He is not married and with his Mother keeps a Tourist Camp at Guilderland, N. Y. and one boy and one girl died in infancy.

475. MICHAEL

Name found as Michael Shoefelt. See Kinderhook Church Records. See also record for Michael Zufeld and Elizabeth Bakkas, No. 8.

Married July 11, 1782, Catharina Shoefelt (also found as Schufeld and Zufeld), and had:

ELSJE: Bapt. July 13, 1783—She may have married Philip Dederick.

JOHANNES: Bapt. Aug. 3, 1788—No further record.

REBECCA: Bapt. Dec. 19, 1791—No further record.

PETER: Bapt. Sept. 20, 1792—No further record.

(476) MICHAEL: Born June 30, 1794.

(477) JEREMIAH: Bapt. Oct. 29, 1796.

JACOB: Born July 8, 1799—No further record.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Michael Shufelt and Catharina Shufelt

476. MICHAEL

Born June 30, 1793 or 1794; baptized at Kinderhook, N. Y. Died Feb. 18, 1857—buried at Rensselaerville, N. Y. He was a farmer, a Republican and a Methodist.

Married Elizabeth Meeker, born Mar. 26, 1797, and died July 8, 1861. They had:

CLARK: born Aug. 28, 1816. Went to the West.

(478) MARGARET: born Feb. 1820.

HARRISON: born July 27, 1822. Buried in Huntersland, N. Y.

(479) REBECCA MARIA: born Oct. 27, 1824.

(480) ASA K.: born Jan. 23, 1826.

EMILY LUCINDA: born Sept. 23, 1828. Died single. Buried at Broadalbin, N. Y.

(481) ELIZABETH OLIVIA: born May 27, 1832.

(482) GEORGE ALTON: born Oct. 6, 1837.

477. JEREMIAH

Born Oct. 29, 1796, it is said at Huntersland, N. Y., but record of his baptism, however, appears in the Registers of the Reformed Church, Kinder-

hook. Died Oct. 22, 1868—buried at Huntersland. Was a farmer, a Democrat and a Protestant in Religion.

Married Thankful Merchant, born May 23, 1795, died Dec. 23, 1879. They had:

(483) JOHN: born Jan. 15, 1826.

(484) EDWARD: born

(485) MARCUS or MARK: born 1829.

(486) WILLIAM H.: born Nov. 6, 1834.

AMANDA: born ————. Did not marry.

MARIETTE: born ————. Did not marry.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Michael Shufelt and Elizabeth Meeker

478. MARGARET

Born Feb. 1820: died ————, buried at Middleburgh, N. Y. Married Able Yeomans—no children.

479. REBECCA MARIA

Born Oct. 27, 1824: died ————, buried at Green Island, N. Y. Married, first, Calvin Abrams and had, Harrison; second, James Bowers and had, Walter and Adison.

480. ASA K.

Born Jan. 23, 1826: died May 1, 1901, buried at Rensselaerville, N. Y. He was a farmer, a Republican and a Methodist.

On Feb. 25, 1855, married Delilah Daniels and they had:

(487) CHARLES: born May 8, 1861.

(488) WILLARD G.: born Oct. 15, 1864.

(489) MARY A.: born Nov. 1, 1866.

Twins, 1868—No other record.

(490) FRANK: born Oct. 31, 1870.

(491) FREDERICK J.: born Sept. 23, 1873.

(492) REBECCA M.: born June 4, 1876.

(493) HATTIE S.: born Oct. 14, 1880.

481. ELIZABETH OLIVIA

Born May 27, 1832: died ————.

Married Willard G. Putnam. No children.

482. GEORGE ALTON

Born Oct. 6, 1837: died Dec. 10, 1906, buried at Greenfield Center, N. Y. He was a coachman, a Republican and a Methodist.

Married first, Catherine Rider; second, Mary Barnhart; third, Ella Hall. He had one daughter:

(494) MINA: born

Issue of Jeremiah Shufelt and Thankful Merchant

483. JOHN
Born at Huntersland, N. Y., Jan. 15, 1826: died July 6, 1909—buried at Middleburgh. Was a farmer, a Democrat and a Protestant.
On Oct. 25, 1858, married Caroline Becker, born May 26, 1840, died Dec. 13, 1926. They had:
WELLINGTON: born
EMMA: born
(495) HARVEY G.: born Apr. 17, 1871.
484. EDWARD
Born
Married Clarisy Dockstator and they had:
(496) LINUS: born
(497) ROSE: born
(498) MARY: born
485. MARK (Marcus)
Born at Huntersland in 1829: died Mar. 21, 1910 at Rensselaer. On June 8, 1854, married Catherine Crapser, born Feb. 16, 1835 at Hillsdale, died Mar. 18, 1908. They had:
(499) ELIZABETH: born May 31, 1857.
ETTA: born Feb. 13, 1860 at Middleburgh. Did not marry.
CORA: born May 7, 1866 at Middleburgh. Did not marry.
ELLEN: born Mar. 3, 1872 at Middleburgh. Did not marry.
(500) DOLFIE: born Oct. 26, 1861.
EMMETT: born Aug. 1, 1873 at Middleburgh. Did not marry.
486. WILLIAM H.
Born Nov. 6, 1834.
On Oct. 20, 1857, married Sarah Helen Robinson, born Sept. 30, 1836.
They had:
(501) ROBERT AUGUSTUS: born Apr. 6, 1859.
(502) FRANKLIN ROBINSON: born Aug. 20, 1860.
(503) MABEL ELIZABETH: born Feb. 1, 1878.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Asa K. Shufelt and Delilah Daniels

487. CHARLES
Born May 8, 1861.
He married first, Maria Wilson; second, Christina Vincent. He had one son:
(504) RAY: born
488. WILLIARD GIBSON
Born Oct. 15, 1864. He is a Republican and a Methodist.
On Apr. 23, 1888, married Hattie Taylor, born Sept. 26, 1865. They had:
(505) ATWOOD BROOKS: born Aug. 23, 1891.
489. MARY A.
Born Nov. 1, 1866: died ————, buried at Cairo, N. Y. Married Edward Bouten.
490. FRANK
Born Oct. 31, 1870. He is a butcher, a farmer and a Republican. He married, first, Delia Felter; second, Dora Reed.
Children of first wife:

MABLE: born
 ARTHUR: born
 Second wife, no children.

491. FREDERICK J.
 Born Sept. 23, 1873. He is a farmer, a Republican and a Baptist.
 On June 2, 1907 he married Minnie L. Boughton. She died in Aug. 1933—
 no children.
492. REBECCA M.
 Born June 4, 1876. Married, first, Frank Arnold; second, George Carey.
 No children.
493. HATTIE S.
 Born Oct. 14, 1880. Married Raymond Simpson—no children. He was killed
 in April 1933 by a falling tree.

Issue of George A. Shufelt and

494. MINA
 Born
 She was brought up by her Aunt Elizabeth Putnam and married Martin
 Almey of Middleburgh.

Issue of John Shufelt and Caroline Becker

495. HARVEY G.
 Born Apr. 17, 1871.
 He is a Democrat, a salesman and a Protestant.
 On Oct. 4, 1893, married Jessie L. Conklin, born Jan. 2, 1871. They had:
 WALTER G.: born
 WILLIAM F.: born
 MARION D.: born

Issue of Edward Shufelt and Clarisy Dockstator

496. LINUS
 Born
 Lives at Huntersland, N. Y.
 Married Kate Bowers.
497. ROSE
 Born
 Married Isaac West and they live at Huntersland.
498. MARY
 Born
 Married, first, Peter Laraway; second, John Rickard. They live at Hunters-
 land.

Issue of Mark Shufelt and Catherine Crapser

499. ELIZABETH
 Born May 31, 1857 at Mayfield, N. Y. Married John C. Williams, born
 Sept. 19, 1849 at Winsted, Conn. They had:
 JENNIE L.: born Jan. 22, 1877.
 JULIA C.: born May 20, 1878.
 CHARLES: born Oct. 28, 1879.
 CLARA: born Mar. 15, 1885.

500. DOLFIE

Born Oct. 26, 1861 at Huntersland, N. Y.

Married Emma Rickard, born June 29, 1861 at Middleburgh. They had:

(506) VERNON: born Dec. 17, 1884.

(507) FLOYD: born Jan. 21, 1886.

WARREN: born Jan. 21, 1888: died Nov. 7, 1891.

(508) CATHERINE: born July 13, 1890.

(509) STANLEY: born Nov. 13, 1897.

LEROY: born May 29, 1902: died Oct. 3, 1902.

EMMA: born Nov. 3, 1900. Not married.

Issue of William H. Shufelt and Sarah H. Robinson

501. ROBERT AUGUSTUS

Born Apr. 6, 1859.

On Apr. 19, 1888, married Mary Ida Hutchinson, born Nov. 7, 1866. They had:

WILLIAM D.: born

(510) IRMA D.: born June 20, 1891.

(511) ROBERT A.: born Oct. 5, 1899.

502. FRANKLIN ROBINSON

Born Aug. 20, 1860.

On Dec. 20, 1887, married Annie Nichols, born Jan. 5, 1864. They had:

(512) FRANCES E.: born July 23, 1889.

503. MABEL ELIZABETH

Born Feb. 1, 1878. Married Dr. John L. Loutfain—no children.

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of Charles Shufelt and

504. RAY

Born

He married Arvilla Wilsey and they have:

HARRY: born

STANLEY: born

MERLE C: born ————. He married Elizabeth Livermore.

Issue of Willard G. Shufelt and Hattie Taylor

505. ATWOOD BROOKS

Born at Cairo, N. Y., Aug. 23, 1891. He is a Republican and a Methodist. He died 1935.

On June 23, 1914, married Lavine May Finch, born at Rensselaerville on Mar. 11, 1897. They have, all born at Huntersland:

FRANCES WILLARD: born June 18, 1915.

FLORENCE HATTIE: born Dec. 3, 1916.

ISABELLE: born Feb. 11, 1921.

MARION: born May 18, 1922.

Issue of Dolfie Shufelt and Emma Rickard**506. VERNON**

Born at Huntersland, N. Y., Dec. 17, 1884. He has a candy and ice cream business at Rensselaer. "The summer time is best for him. Show him a shady brook, give him his rod and reel, and watch his smile broaden . . . You'll find the genial business man a regular fellow."

Married Susie Vedder, born Sept. 18, 1885 at Albany. They had:

VERDA MAE: born at Rensselaer, July 18, 1907.

507. FLOYD

Born at Huntersland, Jan. 21, 1886. Married Elizabeth Toffe, born Oct. 28, 1888 at Albany. They had:

LEROY: born July 16, 1906)	
CLAYTON: born July 7, 1909)	
)	All born at Rensselaer, N. Y.
DOROTHY: born July 31, 1916)	
MALCOLM: born July 27, 1917)	

508. CATHERINE

Born July 13, 1890 at Rensselaer. Married Raymond Osterhout, born Oct. 31, 1885 at Carlisle, N. Y., and had:

ANITA MAE: born May 9, 1917.

509. STANLEY

Born Nov. 13, 1897 at Rensselaer.

Married Gertrude A. Pieper, born Oct. 11, 1896 at Troy. They had:

CHARLES DOLFIE: born

STANLEY PIEPER: born

GERTRUDE: born _____. In a contest held in Rensselaer she won \$100 in gold as a "Double" of Miss Norma Shearer, the movie star.

Issue of Robert A. Shufelt and Mary I. Hutchinson**510. IRMA D.**

Born June 20, 1891. Married Dec. 11, 1918, George Liebold.

511. ROBERT A.

Born Oct. 5, 1899. On Oct. 5, 1922, married M. Wilhelima. They had:

WILLIAM ROBERT: born Jan. 7, 1923.

MARION IDA: born Jan. 27, 1929.

Issue of Franklin R. Shufelt and Annie Nichols**512. FRANCES E.**

Born July 23, 1889. Married Dr. Alton B. Daley and had:

ALTON, JR.: born June 20, 1914.

FRANCES: born Sept. 15, 1915.

RUTH: born Apr. 15, 1917.

FRANK: born Oct. 1922.

513. HARRY

Parents—not traced.

Born Aug. 27, 1813: died Dec. 24, 1855—buried in Middleburgh, N. Y., where he also was born and lived. He was a Republican.

Married Aug. 15, 1830, Charlotte Parslow, born Aug. 24, 1812, died June 20, 1872—buried in Schoharie. They had:

(514) GEORGE H.: born Sept. 20, 1831.

ZELOTES: born July 1, 1833: died Aug. 18, 1841.

(515) WILLIAM WALTER: born Mar. 22, 1835.

(516) ORISON: born Mar. 7, 1837.

ELIAS: born May 31, 1840: died Jan. 23, 1843.

(517) CATHERINE M.: born July 25, 1843.

HARRIET C.: born Mar. 4, 1847: died Aug. 1848.

(518) HARRIET: born June 11, 1849.

CHARLOTTE: born Oct. 15, 1856: died Feb. 5, 1861.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Harry Shufelt and Charlotte Parslow

514. GEORGE H.

Born at Middleburgh, Sept. 20, 1831: died Oct. 5, 1897—buried in Breakabeen.

Married Catherine Waters and they had:

WARREN: born

ELLA: born

MINNIE: born

(519) FRISBIE B.: born

EMMA: born

WILLIAM: born

(520) GRACE: born

515. WILLIAM WALTER

Born at Middleburgh, Mar. 22, 1835: died Mar. 26, 1889 or 1890 at York, Nebraska.

Went to Pownall Center, Vt. Enlisted Aug. 1864, Troy, N. Y., 169th N. Y. Infantry. Discharged Mar. 10, 1865.

Married Henrietta Rectina Foot, born Jan. 26, 1840. He married a second time. Had a son:

(521) CHARLES B.: born Dec. 3, 1859.

516. ORISON

Born at Middleburgh, Mar. 7, 1837: died at Harwood Hospital, Washington, D. C., of typhoid fever, April 14, 1862 (or 1864). He was a moulder by trade and enlisted in the Seventy-sixth Volunteer Infantry Co. N. Y. State on Oct. 27, 1861. Buried in Arlington Cem.

Married _____, and had:

GRACE: born _____: died at Sharon Springs, N. Y., Apr. 3, 1934. Married D. A. Harper and had a son, Paul, who lives at Liberty, N. Y.

517. CATHERINE M.

Born July 25, 1843: died Jan. 29, 1916. Married Jan. 24, 1872, Daniel Shaffer, born June 10, 1854, died Jan. 5, 1933. They lived at Schoharie, and had:

RAYMOND: born Aug. 4, 1875: died Aug. 29, 1875.

LILLIAN LESLIE: born Dec. 2, 1876. Married Apr. 19, 1911,

Herbert J. Wright, Schoharie, born Apr. 16, 1881, and had:

Herbert John, Jr., born Jan. 1913.

LOYAL A.: born Nov. 5, 1880: died Oct. 30, 1891.

518. HARRIET

Born June 11, 1849: died Mar. 26, 1881—buried in Albany. Married Peter Golden and had one child:

ALEXANDER: born

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Geo. H. Shufelt and Catherine Waters

519. FRISBIE B.

Born in 1864. Married Nov. 26, 1890, Ida Benn, born in 1868, and they had:

ARTHUR B.: born

KATHRYN M.: born

520. GRACE

Born ————. Married Ernest Prell—they live in Middleburgh.

Issue of William W. Shufelt and

521. CHARLES B.

Born at Pownell Center, Vt., Dec. 3, 1859: died Oct. 27, 1933 at Omaha, Neb. When a youngster he lived at North Adams, Mass., moved to Schoharie and then to Albany. He stayed there until he was about 26 and then went to the West. He rode the range as a cowboy in Western Nebraska for about 5 years, when he met Miss Corey. After they married, his father went West and they each settled on a homestead in Hitchcock County, Nebraska, near Culbertson. He disposed of this ranch and moved to Omaha in 1891, where he died.

Married, Dec. 3, 1883 at Waco, Neb., Susie R. Corey, born June 10, 1866 at Mayville, Wis. and they had:

CHARLES B.: born Nov. 10, 1884: died Jan. 16, 1887.

(522) GEORGE BEN: born May 18, 1886.

HARRY: born Jan. 23, 1888: died same day.

HENRY J.: born Apr. 16, 1889: died same day.

(523) JENNIE LELAH: born Mar. 8, 1890.

(524) MABEL IDA: born May 27, 1894.

Infant baby died same day as born, Nov. 19, 1903.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Charles B. Shufelt and Susie R. Corey

522. GEORGE BEN

Born May 18, 1886 at Culbertson, Neb. Married, Jan. 12, 1904, Grace M. Barnett, born Apr. 18, 1888 at Grand Island, Neb. They now live in Omaha, where he is a Post Office clerk. They had:

RUTH MARIETTA: born Aug. 5, 1905.

WILLIAM WALTER: born Feb. 4, 1912. Employed by Federal Land Bank.

523. JENNIE LELAH

Born Mar. 8, 1890 at Culbertson. Married Aug. 20, 1908, Charles S. Gret-singer and they had:

CORA JUNE: born Aug. 20, 1909.

JOHN BURR: born Dec. 13, 1910.

MABEL BESS: born Mar. 11, 1915.

Divorced and married John Sernberk.

524. MABEL IDA

Born May 27, 1894 at Omaha. Married Chester E. Boone and had two children. Divorced and married Herbert Damar.

525. PETER

Parents not traced.

Born Aug. 15, 1817: died in 1897—buried in Coxsackie, N. Y.

Married Mar. 17, 1841, Sarah Jane Wood, born Apr. 20, 1820, died July 24, 1878. They settled in New York City and had two children:

(526) SILLECK EDGAR: born Aug. 4, 1842.

(527) GEORGE WARREN: born Jan. 17, 1846.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Peter Shufelt and Sarah Jane Wood

526. SILLECK EDGAR

Born Aug. 4, 1842: died May 11, 1896—buried in Coxsackie, N. Y. He was in clothing business in Albany. Married, ———, 1870, Helen Celia Van Wie, born June 8, 1845, died May 2, 1933, and had:

(527-A) EDGAR BAXTER: born Nov. 25, 1872.

(527-B) VAN WIE: born Oct. 15, 1874.

(527-C) CELIA MAE: born Mar. 31, 1886.

527. GEORGE WARREN

Born Jan. 17, 1846: died July 6, 1888—buried in New York City. He was in the Stock and Bond business. Married Emma Louise ———, born Sept. 6, 1844, died June 9, 1872. They had:

JENNIE LOESA: born Jan. 6, 1872: died Apr. 7, 1872.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Silleck Edgar Shufelt and Helen C. Van Wie

527-A. EDGAR BAXTER

Born Nov. 25, 1872. Is an architect for the Delaware and Hudson Railway, at Albany. Is a graduate of New York State University and lives in Delmar, N. Y. Married Feb. 11, 1896, Marian Lucy Sweet, born Apr. 7, 1872, died Oct. 14, 1935, buried in Bethlehem Cem., Delmar. She was a concert singer of note for many years in Albany and vicinity. They had two sons:

LEONARD EDGAR: born July 18, 1898: died Jan. 24, 1899.

KENNETH SWEET: born July 14, 1899. He is an accountant for the D. & H. Railroad.

527-B. VAN WIE

Born Oct. 15, 1874: died Apr. 2, 1933—buried in Saratoga, N. Y. He married three times; first, Edna Diffendorf, born 1875, died 1935—buried in New York City and they had one child:

GERTRUDE: born Aug. 15, 1896.

second: Ethel Mosher—buried in Broadalbin, N. Y.

third: Ruby Shaw: born 1908, and they had one child:

NORMA: born

527-C. CELIA MAE

Born Mar. 31, 1886.

Married Elmer E. Passenger, born Feb. 27, 1872: died 1936.

527. ADAM

Born ————: died ———— Married ————.

Adam Shufeldt and son, Ralph, live in Aurora, Ill. Their people were originally living in Ohio, where many families of Shufeldt live in Toledo.

527. RICHARD H.

Born ————. Lives at Colonie, N. Y. Married Mary A. Smith, born in the Town of Halfmoon; she died Mar. 28, 1934. They had:

JOHN: born ————. Minister. Lives at Northampton, N. Y.

ARTHUR: born ————. Lives at Colonie, N. Y.

AND THREE DAUGHTERS: Mrs. H. G. Piper who lives at Wellsville; Mrs. Walter A. Wagner and Mrs. Francis Dennis of Colonie.

**RECORDS FROM THE REFORMED DUTCH CHURCH, RHINEBECK
FLATTS, N. Y. AND ST. PAUL'S LUTHERAN CHURCH,
RED HOOK,—where stated**

Sarah, daughter of Adam Shufelt and wife, Savionte Scot, bapt. Dec. 8, 1779.

Anna Schofeld, married Jacob Volland and had:

EVA: bapt. Oct. 23, 1753.

CATHERINA: bapt. Dec. 7, 1755—St. Paul's, Red Hook.

JACOB: bapt. Aug. 18, 1771—St. Paul's, Red Hook.

Catherine Shufelt, married Frederick Hecter and had:

CATHERINA: bapt. Apr. 8, 1755.

Johannes Shoefelt, married Sara Freer and had:

JANNETJE: bapt. Jan. 17, 1755.

Mary Shufelt married John Georg Kramer, probably Nov. 1758—St. Paul's, Red Hook.

**RECORDS FROM ST. PETER'S LUTHERAN CHURCH,
RHINEBECK, N. Y.**

Mary Zufeldt married John Gregory Krans and had:

CHRISTOPHER: bapt. Nov. 6, 1758.

**RECORDS FROM THE REFORMED DUTCH CHURCH,
CLAVERACK, N. Y.**

Margretha Zufeld married Henrick Clapper on Sept. 13, 1778. He may have been the Henry Clapper, who in 1801, received a grant of land in Stanbridge Township, Lower Canada; the Village of Mystic in that Township was called Clappertown in its first days.

Polly Zufeld married Johannes Row on Dec. 11, 1796.

Casparus Zufeld married Catherine Benner on Nov. 21, 1797.

Petrus Zufeld married Critje Michael on June 16, 1799, and they had:

ANNA: born May 20, 1800.

FROM RECORDS OF THE REFORMED DUTCH CHURCH,
KINDERHOOK, N. Y.

528. CATHRINA
Name appears in Kinderhook Records as Cathrina Shoefeld. And as Zufeld in Churchtown Records. Married Jubal or Shuebel Head, and had:
ANNA: bapt. June 3, 1770.
JOHANNES: bapt. Apr. 24, 1774.
WILLEM: bapt. Apr. 7, 1776.
SARA: bapt. Dec. 25, 1777—Churchtown.
529. ELIZABETH
Name appears as Elizabeth Shufelt and Shoeffelt.
Married Gerrit Dingman and had:
JOHN: bapt. July 15, 1797; sp. were John Shufelt and Catherine.
ALBERTUS: born Dec. 15, 1800.
There was a Garret Dingman, who served in the British Army in the Revolution, from New York State; he settled in Fredericksburg, Ontario, Canada. Other Dingmans settled in Quebec Province.
530. HELENA
Name appears as Helena Shoefeld. Married Daniel Paddock and had:
CATHARINA: born May 4, 1786.
DANIEL: bapt. Aug. 24, 1788.
531. MARY
Name appears in Kinderhook records as Shufelt; and in the Claverack records where her marriage is recorded, as Zufeld.
Married, Sept. 6, 1789, Gilbert Rose and had:
ALIDA: bapt. May 28, 1792.
CATRINA: bapt. Aug. 29, 1792.
532. ANNA MARIA
Name appears in Kinderhook records as Shoefeld and in Claverack records as Zufeld.
Married Jurry or Gerrit Teter and had:
JOHANNY: bapt. Nov. 4, 1770.
ELIZABETH: bapt. Sept. 22, 1773.
JURY ADAM: bapt. Apr. 6, 1777.
GRIETJE: bapt. Oct. 17, 1779.
HENDRICK: born Aug. 1, 1787.
533. MARY
Married Jan. 26, 1833, Franklin Belden, and had:
MARGARET ANN: bapt. July 1, 1834.
534. SOPHIA
Married Mar. 21, 1833, William Whiteman.
535. CATHERINE ELIZA
Married Oct. 20, 1836, John S. Vine.
536. CATRINA
Married Hendrick Fischer (or Fisher) and had:
ELIZABETH: bapt. Sept. 13, 1789.
AGENIETJE: bapt. Feb. 6, 1791—sp. Johannis Moed and Agnes Shufelt.
CATRINA: bapt. Dec. 15, 1793.
537. HENRY
Name appears as Shoefeld. Married Feb. 23, 1822, Elizabeth Van Alstyne.

538. HANNAH
 Married Sept. 30, 1819, Elihu Crandall of Chatham, N. Y., and had:
 CATHERINE: bapt. May 16, 1822.
 HARRIET LUCINDA: born Aug. 2, 1824.
 MORGAN LEWIS: born Oct. 29, 1829.
539. ELIZABETH
 Married Oct. 21, 1804, Abraham Schram.
540. WILLIAM
 Married Apr. 7, 1831, Phoebe Mead.

RECORDS FROM THE KINDERHOOK CEMETERY

541. LEVI P. SHUFELT
 Born circa 1814: died Mar. 6, 1899. Married first, Fanny ———, born 1821, died Jan. 18, 1849; second, Margaret ———, born 1823, died Jan. 20, 1909. Children:
 AUGUSTA: born 1846: died Oct. 9, 1848.
542. PETER SHUFELT
 Born 1776: died Sept. 12, 1840. His wife, Elizabeth, died Nov. 14, 1865, age 74 years. She was probably Elizabeth Huych who, it is found, married a Peter Shufelt and lived at Kinderhook or in the vicinity and had:
 SUANNA: born June 9, 1832.
 It also appears that Levi P. was their son and that the following, who appear to have been sisters of Levi, were their daughters:
 MARGARET: born ———, married Nov. 30, 1837, Samuel Van Valkenburgh.
 ATTY: born ———, married James Van Valkenburgh.

FROM RECORDS OF THE REFORMED DUTCH CHURCH—

"THE KRUM CHURCH"—HILLSDALE, N. Y.

543. ANNA MARIA
 Name appears as Zufeld.
 Married, Dec. 23, 1792—See Claverack Church Records—Jacob C. Miller, and had:
 JOHANNES: born Aug. 18, 1793.
 CORNELIUS: born Dec. 1, 1799—Claverack.
544. NEELTIE
 Name appears as Shufeldt. Married John Bagly, and had:
 JOHN: born Sept. 6, 1796. Sponsors were John and Catharina Shufeldt.
545. JOHN J.
 Married Elisabeth Cramer, and had:
 CATHERINE: born Jan. 13, 1813.
 There is an Elizabeth, consort of John buried in St. Peter's Cem.—near Red Hook—who died Oct. 19, 1814, age 21 years; and it is found from records of St. Peter's Church that a John J. married Gertrude—and had
 GEORGE ALEXANDER: born Mar. 14, 1816 and from records of the Krum Church that a John J. and wife Gitty (Gertrude) Maria Krum had,
 Sally Ann, born June 20, 1826.

RECORDS FROM MELLENVILLE, N. Y., CEMETERY

546. LUCY MARY
Died Dec. 30, 1915. Married in Mar. 1856—See Ghent Church Records—
Tobias Esselstyne, of Claverack.
547. DELIA A.
Born circa 1844: died Oct. 4, 1871. Married Orlando Davis—See also Ghent
Church Record.
548. HIRAM ELLSWORTH
Born circa 1804: died Nov. 23, 1884. Married Sophia ———, born
circa 1800, died Feb. 16, 1888. They may have been parents of William
who married Helen ———, and had:
EMMA LEVA: died Sept. 1, 1866, age 9 mos.
549. MAGDALIN
Born circa 1815: died Feb. 20, 1882. Married Jan. 26, 1839—see Ghent
Church Records—Hiram H. Wilkinson.

FROM RECORDS OF THE REFORMED DUTCH CHURCH, GHENT, N. Y.

550. LENA ZUFELD
Married Daniel Padrix, and had,
JOHN: bapt. Sept. 5, 1784—Sp. John Zufeld and Anna Keller.
551. ANNA MARIA ZUFFELD
Married George Deter, and had:
LENA: bapt. Apr. 3, 1785.
552. LENA ZUFELD
Married Peter Van Dyck, and had,
PETER: born Mar. 12, 1788—Sp. Peter Schaefer and Sartje
Zufeld.

Emer Ellen, daughter of Henry Shufelt and Elizabeth Ann Stickles, born
May 5, 1846.

Elizabeth Shufelt, married William D. Harris, Sept. 21, 1873.

Eliza Sophia Shufelt, married Henry W. Snyder, on Nov. 13, 1857.

Rebecca Shufelt, married James Janfield.

Catherine Shufelt, married Wm. W. Shult, on May 23, 1839.

Susan Shufelt, married Wm. P. Groat, and had, John Calvin, born Sept. 26,
1823.

Adelia A. Shufelt, married Orlando C. Davis, on Aug. 15, 1865.

RECORDS FROM GHENT, N. Y. CEMETERY

Eliza Crapser, (sister of David Crapser) wife of John H. Shufelt (brother
of Elizabeth Shufelt) died July 20, 1841, age 21 years.

David Crapser, died Dec. 16, 1873, age 93 years. Elizabeth Shufelt of Ghent,
his wife, died Dec. 21, 1859, age 21 years, 8 mos, and 21 days.

David Crapser, married Elizabeth Shufelt, and had: Alfred, born Feb. 26, 1828. Baptized Mar. 15, 1829; Norman, born July 23, 1831. Baptized Oct. 23, 1831; Sarah C., born Jan. 31, 1849.

Daniel Crapser, married Mary Ann Shufelt, and had: Jacob, deceased; Mary, married Clarence Miller of Ghent.

Jacob Shufelt, Jr., married Julia Crapser, went to Maryland, and had: Emma C., born Nov. 4, 1850, died Oct. 23, 1926; Anna W., born Mar. 18, 1854, died June 18, 1903; Mary S., born Sept. 2, 1859, died Nov. 11, 1933.

Gertrude Crapser, married Jacob P. Shufelt and had: Jacob Albert.

Eliza Crapser, married John H. Shufelt, Dec. 27, 1838; died July 20, 1841, age 21 yrs. She was from Claverack and he of Ghent.

All the above Crapsers were children of Jacob Crapser of Claverack, N. Y.

Catherine Crapser, married Mark Shufelt, son of Jeremiah Shufelt and Thankful Merchant of Huntersland. They had: Dolfe, Cora, Emmett and Ellen B.

FROM RECORDS OF ST. THOMAS EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN CHURCH, CHURCHTOWN, N. Y.

553. MARIA

Married Samuel Miller, and had:

WALTER: born June 26, 1822.

STEPHEN: born June 14, 1827.

She appears to have been related to Jacob and William Shufelt who married wives by name of Fritz.

Samuel Miller married a second wife, Carrie Delamarter of Martindale, and had a son, George.

554. WILLIAM

Married Deborah ————— probably Deborah Underhill of Stuyvesant, on Mar. 21, 1835, and had:

MARY ANN: born Apr. 7, 1837.

555. MARIA

Married Conrad Epelltien, and had:

LYDIA: bapt. Jan. 14, 1782.

556. CATHARINA

Married William Kreif, and had:

JERG WILHELM: bapt. Mar. 29, 1779.

P. H. Shufelt, married Carrie Mesick, both of Mellenville, on Apr. 5, 1867.

Mary Louisa Shufelt, died Dec. 1, 1838.

FROM RECORDS OF THE FIRST REFORMED CHURCH, WEST COXSACKIE

Margaret Shufelt, Rhinebeck, married Perry G. Cole on Oct. 2, 1813.

John W. Shufelt of Catskill, married Olive Butler of Urlton, on June 26, 1889.

SUNDRY RECORDS

Maria Shufelt, Kinderhook. Married Aaron S. Ward, Albany, on Sept. 19, 1849.

Rebecca Shufelt, married Aaron S. Ward, Albany, on Mar. 31, 1852.

FROM THE WENTWORTH FAMILY GENEALOGY

557. ALANSON SHUFELT

Born at Hunters, N. Y., Aug. 6, 1833, married July 3, 1858, Julia Wentworth, born Sept. 20, 1839, and had:

AUGUSTA: born June 27, 1859.

LIZZIE: born July 6, 1868.

JESSIE: born Mar. 4, 1871.

558. AMBROSE SHUFELT

Born

Married, Nov. 23, 1857, Mary Jane Wentworth, born Aug. 20, 1839, died June 21, 1870, and they had:

EMILY J.: born May 18, 1858.

JOHN W.: born Nov. 19, 1860.

LYNN: born July 3, 1869.

FROM THE SHARPLESS FAMILY GENEALOGY

559. JOHN SHUFELT

Born _____: died _____.

Married Sarah Montonia of Hornby, Steuben County, N. Y.

They had:

JOHN H.: born May 8, 1838: married July 4, 1864, at Painted Post, N. Y., Josephine I. Emick and they had a farm at Ononto. Children: Rollo Bruce: born Dec. 11, 1865 at Montoursville, Pa.; Irma Leona: born Apr. 27, 1867 at Williamsport; and Ethel Adell: born June 27, 1877.

«« Canadian Families »»

CHAPTER FIVE

CANADIAN FAMILIES

Between the years about 1791 to 1810, a few families of Shufelts came into Canada and settled in what is now the Provinces of Quebec and Ontario.

Some of the heads of these families served in the British Army in the American Revolution and probably first came to Canada after the surrender of General Burgoyne at Saratoga in October 1777; for all the Provincial Tories—that is those in the American Colonies who remained loyal to England—and the soldiers of the Canadian Regiments, who figured in the surrender, were ordered to proceed to Canada and were not to serve again in the war.

William Shufelt, who appears to have been the William who married Catherine Church and settled in Dunham Township, was a private in Capt. Christian Wehr's Company of the King's Loyal Americans, and was taken prisoner on Oct. 14, 1777; and George Shufelt, who married Elizabeth Pickle and also settled in Dunham, is said to have served in Burgoyne's Army; and, therefore, these two men were likely amongst those sent to Canada after the Battle of Saratoga: Henry Shufelt, who settled in Ontario, was a private in Jessup's Loyal Rangers. Whether there were others in the British Army has not been ascertained.

The Saratoga prisoners and those others who left the American Colonies during the Revolution came into Canada by way of Lake Champlain to Fort Isle-aux-Noix and Fort St. John's on the Richelieu River; and they and their families were kept at these places and in camps at Sorel and Mascouche, until lands set apart for them could be surveyed and allotted. The lands so allotted were west from Lake St. Francis along the north shore of the St. Lawrence and Lake Ontario and were known as the Loyalists lands.

The Eastern Townships, where the Shufelts located in the Province of Quebec, were not opened for settlement until 1791 but settlers were permitted in what is now the west portion of Missisquoi County—between Missisquoi Bay and the Richelieu River; this was then known as Caldwell's Manor. After the boundary was fixed it was found that a part of the Manor was in Vermont State and so some of the settlers who had intended to locate in British Territory, moved, so as to be under the British Flag. The William Shufelt already mentioned was perhaps one of these for, in March 1792, he was in Vermont and petitioned for land in Dunham Township, but he appears to have remained in Caldwell's Manor for two or three years and then settled in Dunham Township. A William Zofelt received Mar. 18, 1799 lot No. 149, Township of Hemmingford—the declaration read "William Shufalt." And a William Shufelt also received a grant of land in Potten Township—Lot 2, Range 5, July 27, 1803.

It is also learned that there was a Joshua Shufelt in St. Armand in 1794 for, in October of that year, he petitioned for land in the Township of Roxton. Who he was or what became of him is not known.

The Shufelts who settled in the Province of Quebec first located at Pigeon Hill in the Seigniorship of St. Armand, and near Sweetsburg at the place now called Scottsmore. Those who went to Ontario first located in the Counties of Prince Edward, Ontario and Dundas.

PIGEON HILL

George Shufeldt, who married Elizabeth Moul, and George Adam Shufelt, who married first, Sophia Muller; second, Maria Titemore, settled at this place some time in the last years of the 1790's. They both came from the Town of

Ghent, or that vicinity, in New York State and there is little doubt that they were the George Shufeld and George A. Shufelt who with others petitioned from St. Armand in November 1800 for land. The petition stated that the petitioners "have suffered much in Person and Property in consequence of their Loyalty to the British Government in the late war," and that they had resided many years in the Province and had never received any land from the Crown. All the petitioners were asked to prove their claims but no record can be found that the Shufelts did so or received any land. Several of their relatives and friends settled here also, for it is found that Frederick Moul, his wife and sons and daughters, H. Holsapple of Ghent, who married a Maria Moul, and other New York Families are buried in the Pigeon Hill Cemetery.

George Adam's pioneer home was soon saddened by the death of his wife, Sophia—Jan. 1, 1805, and she was buried where is now the large cemetery at Pigeon Hill, but what must have then been only a small clearing in the forest. He returned to New York State but did not stay there but came back to Canada and spent his last days near Cowansville, Quebec.

The George whose wife was Elizabeth Moul, moved to somewhere near Franklin, Vermont, and they lived there the rest of their lives. Several of their children, however, went in the 1850's to the State of Wisconsin.

A few descendants of these two families still live at Pigeon Hill and vicinity.

560. GEORGE

Parents—He was probably a son or grandson of George Adam Shufeldt and Catherine Reisdorf—See Record No. 3. See Claverack, Hillsdale and Ghent, N. Y. Church Records—name recorded as George Zufeld. Born circa 1767 at or near Rhinebeck, N. Y.: died Feb. 12, 1851.

Married June 25, 1786, Elizabeth Moul (sometimes spelled Maul), who was born in 1769 and died Aug. 25, 1852. She was a daughter of Frederick and Charity Moul who are buried at Pigeon Hill, Que. Where they first lived cannot be said but they once lived in the vicinity of the Krum Church, Hillsdale, N. Y. for in the Registers is found the following: "Elizabeth Maul, Hansfrau von Jurrie Zufeld, received into membership on confession of faith." Later, they may have resided near Ghent for record of Baptism of two of their children is found in the Registers of the Ref. Dutch Church there. Some time in the 1790's they came to Canada and settled at Pigeon Hill, Quebec, but finally moved back across the border and lived at or near East Franklin, Vermont, where they are both buried.

Several of their family went to Wisconsin in the early 1850's (about 1854) where cheap land was being offered. They went by way of Lake Ontario, Lake Erie and Lake Michigan to Green Bay, then up the Fox River to Omro, Wis. These members did not retain the "dt" ending in the name, but those who remained in Vermont did.

Children:

GERTJE: born May 20, 1787 in New York State. No further record.

(561) CATHERINE: born Dec. 11, 1789.

ZACHARIAS: born July 1791 (not certain that he was their son),
See Record No. 779.

POLLY: born June 19, 1792. See Record No. 775.

(562) FREDERICK: born Feb. 22, 1796.

(563) GEORGE: born Aug. 10, 1797.

- (564) ELIZABETH: born Nov. 1800.
 PETER: born —————: died —————. He was a sailor;
 died and buried at sea.
- (565) JOHN: born
- (566) HANNAH: born
 REBECCA: born —————. Did not marry. Went to Wis-
 consin.
- (567) MATHILDA: born
- (568) PHILIP: born July 25, 1806.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of George Shufeldt and Eliz. Moul

561. CATHERINE
 Born Dec. 11, 1789 in New York State. Died —————.
 Married J. Rhycard and lived at Pigeon Hill, Que. She was known as Katie.
 It is said that she was killed by lightning.
562. FREDERICK
 Born at Pigeon Hill, Que., Feb. 22, 1796: died Jan. 16, 1868—buried at
 Poygan, Wis.
 Married Emily Talman, born at St. Armand, Que., July 14, 1802 and died
 Dec. 11, 1870. They had:
- (569) SIDNEY: born —————, 1824.
 FREDERICK: born circa 1833: died Dec. 16, 1836—buried at
 East Franklin.
- (570) JESSE: born Jan. 2, 1841.
- (571) AMANDA: born Apr. 18, 1843.
- (572) EMILY: born Nov. 29, ———.
- (573) ELMIRA: born
- (574) BETSEY: born
- (575) DAFFNEY: born Jan. 17, 1837.
563. GEORGE
 Born Aug. 10, 1797: died Sept. 3, 1860.
 Married Elvira —————, born Sept. 20, 1804: died Feb. 6, 1887, and
 they had:
- LOUIS: born
- (576) SHELDON: born
- ROBERT: born
- (577) ALBERT C.: born Sept. 5, 1841.
- (578) ORIN: born —————, 1844.
 MARY: born
 BECKY JANE: born
 HARRIET: born
 HENRY: born
564. ELIZABETH
 Born Nov. 1800: died Sept. 8, 1872—buried in East Franklin Cemetery.
 Married Dr. Sheldon S. Searles, born 1793, died May 6, 1862.
565. JOHN
 Born —————: died —————.
 Married
 They lived in Massachusetts. Had:
- SYNTHIA: born
- HIRAM: born

566. HANNAH

Born

Married Chas. Bowker and first lived at Frelighsburg, Que., then went to Wisconsin.

567. MATHILDA

Born

Married Isaac Alger.

568. PHILIP

This family retained the "dt" ending of the name.

Born at Pigeon Hill on July 25, 1806: died at Berkshire Center, Vt., June 24, 1888—and there buried. He was a farmer, a Republican and a Methodist. On Sept. 24, 1835, married Emeline Austin, born Aug. 29, 1813, died Oct. 3, 1892. They had:

(579) EDNA: born Oct. 8, 1836.

(580) CHRISTINA: born Dec. 13, 1840.

(581) SUSAN: born Sept. 28, 1846.

(582) VERSA: born Dec. 3, 1842.

(583) RUTH: born June 21, 1850.

(584) AUSTIN B.: born Feb. 3, 1848.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Frederick Shufelt and Emily Talman

569. SIDNEY

Born at East Franklin, Vt. in 1824: died in 1910—buried at Poygan, Wis. Went to Wisconsin in 1854 and farmed at Poygan.

Married, in Massachusetts, Mary Walker, born Aug. 18, 1830—died Jan. 24, 1852—buried at East Franklin. They had: William Henry, who died June 7, 1851, age about 5 mos. Married second, Mary Condon at Poygan, born in 1833 and is said to have been from Lower Canada: died in 1916. They had:

(585) PERCIS: born

Mrs. C. B. Rublee remembers of Sidney Shufelt visiting her father in Vermont, when she was a child.

570. JESSE

Born Jan. 2, 1841: died ————. Lived at Poygan, Wis.

Married Melissa Crego, and they had:

JESSIE: born

KITTIE: born

MAY: born

LULU: born

DELLA and STELLA, twins: born

GRACE: born

FRED: born

571. AMANDA

Born Apr. 18, 1843 at Franklin, Vt.

Married Nelson Alger, born Dec. 24, 1834, died June 8, 1898. They lived at Wankan, Wis., and had:

FRED: born Feb. 27, 1885.

572. EMILY
Born Nov. 29, —: died May 1, 1909. Married Joseph Stiles and lived at Neenah, Wis.
573. ELMIRA
Born in Vermont: died in Wisconsin. Married in 1878, Henry Harrington, and had:
 ELLA: born
 EMMA: born
574. BETSEY
Born —: died —, buried in Franklin, Vt.
Married Asa Wilson but they had no children.
575. DAFFNEY
Born Jan. 17, 1837 at Franklin, Vt.: died —, buried at Poygan, Wis.
Married Rothens Hammond and they had:
 MYRA: born
 WILLIAM HENRY: born

Issue of George Shufelt and Elvira

576. SHELDON
Born —: died —, buried at Poygan, Wis.
He was a farmer.
Married Kate Groom but they had no children.
577. ALBERT C.
Born Sept. 5, 1841: died Mar. 7, 1903.
Married —, and they had:
 CHARLIE: born
 LULU: born
578. ORIN
Born —, 1844 in Vermont: died —, 1930—buried Poygan, Wis. He was a farmer and a Republican. Was for over 50 years a member of the Masonic Order.
Married first, Sarah —, born Oct. 2, 1850, died Oct. 12, 1867.
Married second, Emily Wilbur, daughter of Ransom and Eliza Wilbur, born at Rushford, Apr. 16, 1861, died Aug. 17, 1898. They had:
 FRANK W.: born Nov. 25, 1868.
 EDNA: born at Rushford, Apr. 10, 1875.
 BERNICE: born at Poygan, Mar. 2, 1879.
 SARAH: born at Poygan, Jan. 12, 1881.

Issue of Philip Shufeldt and Emeline Austin

579. EDNA
Born at Berkshire, Vt., Oct. 8, 1836: died at Enosburg Falls, July 6, 1928—buried in East Franklin. Married Jan. 1, 1855, George Rublee and had:
 HARLOW: born July 21, 1856.
 ABBIE: born Aug. 18, 1857.
 MARQUIS G.: born Mar. 8, 1863.
 DORA C.: born in 1871.
 MAUDE L.: born June 30, 1873.

580. CHRISTINA

Born Dec. 13, 1840: died Aug. 3, 1923—buried at Berkshire. Married Oct. 11, 1858, R. A. Gaines, and had:

IDELIA L.: born Aug. 13, 1859.

ANNA: born May 12, 1878.

HARLOW A.: born May 20, 1879.

581. SUSAN

Born Sept. 28, 1846: died July 5, 1912—buried at Berkshire. Married Jan. 2, 1866, E. B. Larabee, and had:

C. EMMA: born June 3, 1868.

GRACE E.: born Nov. 2, 1869.

582. VERSA

Born Dec. 3, 1842: died Aug. 30, 1914—buried at Berkshire. Married, Nov. 6, 1884, H. E. Wheeler.

583. RUTH

Born June 21, 1850: died Feb. 20, 1916—buried at Berkshire. Married Sept. 12, 1869, Reid Paige Searles, and had:

EDWARD R.: born Oct. 8, 1877.

584. AUSTIN B.

Born at Berkshire, Vt., Feb. 3, 1848: died at Enosburg Falls, May 15, 1928—buried at Berkshire Center, Vt.

Married first, Annabell Booth, born in 1857: died Nov. 3, 1882. Married second, on Mar. 4, 1884, Sarah Ann Squires, born ————. She is still living at Enosburg Falls. There were no children of either marriage.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Sidney Shufelt and Mary Condon

585. PERCIS

Born ————: died ————. Married Joe Alger and lived at Omro, Wis. No children.

586. GEORGE ADAM

Parents: Philip Shufelt and Sarah Shaver. See Record No. 13. See Claverack and Churchtown, N. Y. Church Records—name recorded as George Adam Zufeld.

Born in New York State, probably in Claverack Town or in Rhinebeck, on Oct. 14, 1767; died in Cowansville, Quebec, on Nov. 23, 1855—buried in Cong. Cem., Cowansville.

He married twice—first, Feb. 10, 1793, Sophia Miller—Fitje Muller. On June 6, 1795, "Fitje Muller Hansfrau Jurrie Zufeld," was received into membership of the Reformed Dutch Church of Hillsdale, N. Y. She was born circa 1774 and died at Pigeon Hill, Que., on Jan. 1, 1805, where she is buried. Their following children were born in N. Y. State, excepting probably Peter G.

SARAH: baptized Dec. 9, 1793. No further record.

JANETJE: born Dec. 2, 1794. Krum Church, Hillsdale. No further record.

PHILIP: born Aug. 2, 1797; died May 8, 1821; buried in Pigeon Hill Cem.

(423) CORNELIUS: born Aug. 17, 1799; married Gertrude Holsapple. (See U. S. Families—Record No. 423).

(424) PETER G.: born June 5, 1801; married Hannah Pierce. (See U. S. Families—Record No. 424).

Mrs. Elwood Shufelt of Montreal, has a Bible which was given to George Adam, and Sophia, by his parents. This Bible is in German, is for use in Lutheran Churches and was printed in the year 1791. There are two pages of writing which ends with the following:

A VERSE

"Dear son this book to you I send
In hopes that it may be your friend
Which may prepare you both for Death
When you at last resign your Breath.

So we bid you farewell for this time and remain
your loving Parents untill death parts us.

Philip and Sara Shufelt."

Mr. George and Suviah Shufelt.

George Adam and Sophia must have been amongst the first settlers at Pigeon Hill, going there about the year 1800; on Feb. 25, 1800 he bought Lot 95, 210 acres, at Pigeon Hill from James Hunt who had acquired the land from Thomas Dunn. George A. sold the west half of his lot to Abram Teel, Apr. 5, 1802 and the east half to George and Jacob Hawk, sometime between the years 1808 and 1814. After the death of his wife he returned to Hudson, N. Y. or its vicinity.

He married a second time, Maria Titemore, probably at Pigeon Hill for a George Titemore was there at a very early date. She was born Mar. 5, 1776 and died Dec. 1, 1857—buried in Cong. Cem., Cowansville. In 1816 they were living in or near Hudson, N. Y. but in 1820 moved back to Pigeon

Hill and then in 1824 to Lot 25 of the 2nd Range, Dunham Township, which is near Fordyce Corner.

They had:

- (587) JOHN: born in 1810.
SOPHIA: born Dec. 11, 1811. She did not marry. Died at Pigeon Hill.
- ELIZABETH: born Feb. 23, 1812. She did not marry. Died May 7, 1857—buried at Pigeon Hill.
- (588) GEORGE ADAM: born in 1813.
SARAH (Sally): born Sept. 15, 1814. Did not marry.
- (589) JACOB WILLIAM: born July 4, 1816.
- (590) CATHERINE MARIA: born Sept. 15, 1818.
- (591) JEREMIAH: born Oct. 9, 1820.
- (592) HANNAH: born Oct. 7, 1822.
- (593) PHILIP E.: born Mar. 6, 1825.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of George Adam Shufelt and Maria Titmore

- 587. JOHN
Born Apr. 4, 1810.
Married Christina Lampman—born circa 1818, died Jan. 25, 1879; buried in Cong. Cem., Cowansville. They lived at Fordyce Corner.
- 588. GEORGE ADAM
Born in 1813; died Aug. 23, 1881; buried at Pigeon Hill; was a farmer there.
Married Mary Jackson—born circa 1817; died ———, and they had:
 - (594) ANNA TERESA: born Mar. 1834.
 - (595) WILLIAM J.: born Dec. 6, 1837.
 - (596) STEPHEN: born Dec. 12, 1843.
CORNELIUS M.: born in 1847; died Jan. 5, 1875—buried at Pigeon Hill. Did not marry.
 - CATHERINE M.: born Jan. 1849; died Aug. 23, 1870—buried at Pigeon Hill. Did not marry.
 - (597) PHILIP A.: born Mar. 24, 1850.
 - (598) JOHN E.: born Dec. 20, 1853.
 - (599) MARIA: born
 - (600) GEORGE: born
- 589. JACOB WILLIAM
Born at or near Hudson, N. Y. on July 4, 1816; died at Cowansville, Que., Mar. 8, 1908. He and his wife are buried in Cong. Cem., Cowansville.
On Dec. 29, 1840, married Susanna Stone, daughter of Peter Stone and Sarah Fisk of North Stanbridge, Que. She was born at North Stanbridge on May 25, 1819, and died Apr. 11, 1893.
They first had a farm near Fordyce Corner and in 1883 moved to Cowansville to live with their son, David A., where in 1890, they celebrated their Golden Wedding. They had:
 - (601) SARAH MARIA: born Oct. 20, 1841.
 - (602) PETER ELWYN: born Mar. 6, 1843.
 - (603) DAVID ADAM: born Jan. 27, 1846.
 - (604) WILLIAM ASHLEY: born Aug. 18, 1850.
 - (605) EMMA LAVINA: born Feb. 19, 1855.
SUSAN EMMERETTA: born July 11, 1856; died in 1862.

590. CATHERINE MARIA _____
 Born Sept. 15, 1818: died _____.
 Married Edward Ellison and lived at Freeport, Que. They had:
 GEORGE: born _____. Married Ada Persons and lives at
 Stanbridge East, Que.
591. JEREMIAH _____
 Born Oct. 9, 1820: died Aug. 3, 1850, buried _____.
 On Mar. 5, 1850, married Drusilla Briggs but they probably had no children.
592. HANNAH _____
 Born Oct. 7, 1822: died Mar. 15, 1916. Buried in Pigeon Hill, Que. Married
 Niel Rhycard. They had:
 MARIA: born _____
 CHARLES: born _____
 ALBERTINE: born _____. Married Melvin L. Shufelt.
 ANGELINE: born _____
593. PHILIP E. _____
 Born Mar. 6, 1825: died Oct. 5, 1857—buried in Winchester Cem., Sweet-
 burg, Que.
 He married Margaret Primmerman, born circa 1826, and they had:
 GEORGE ADAM: born Jan. 1854: died Aug. 2, 1866—buried in
 Winchester Cem.
 CATHERINE A.: born circa 1850.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of George Adam Shufelt and Mary Jackson

594. ANNA TERESA _____
 Born Mar. 1834: died Oct. 13, 1887—buried in Pigeon Hill Cem. Married
 C. R. Bradley.
595. WILLIAM J. _____
 Born Dec. 6, 1837: died Mar. 16, 1883. Married Sarah M. Barnes, born
 Mar. 16, 1843, died Jan. 13, 1925. They are buried in Pigeon Hill Cem.
596. STEPHEN _____
 Born Dec. 12, 1843: died Mar. 30, 1918—buried at Barre, Vt. He was a
 farmer at South Barnston, Que., then did carpenter work at Beebe, Que.,
 and at Barre; served in the American Civil War.
 On Mar. 14, 1866, he married at Lowell, Mass., Florence Bean, daughter of
 Elias Bean and Rosella Danforth. She was born at Stanstead, Que., on
 Dec. 30, 1846. They had:
 (606) CLAUDE LESLIE: born Feb. 14, 1870.
 (607) CORAL MAUDE: born Apr. 18, 1875.
 (608) NETTIE MAY: born July 9, 1886.
597. PHILIP A. _____
 Born Mar. 24, 1850: died Aug. 31, 1901—buried at Pigeon Hill. Married
 Sarah A. Titmore, born Apr. 17, 1857. They had:
 (609) STELLA: born _____
 (610) ELLA: born _____
598. JOHN E. _____
 Born Dec. 20, 1853: died July 16, 1901—buried at Pigeon Hill. Married
 Emma G. Titmore, and they had:
 MAGGIE M.: born in 1875: died Jan. 17, 1876—buried at Pigeon
 Hill.

599. MARIA

Born —————: died —————, buried at Franklin Center.
 Married ————— Dawson.

600. GEORGE

Born —————: died —————.
 Married Hattie Kane.

Issue of Jacob W. Shufelt and Susanna Stone

601. SARAH MARIA

Born Oct. 20, 1841: died about 1928—buried at Georgeville, Que.
 Married, Jan. 1, 1867 at Dunham, Que., William Watt, and they had:
 SUSAN E.: born Oct. 18, 1868. Married Wm. Talbot. Lived at
 Georgeville, and had: Ruston, Daisy and Leon.
 LILLIAN M.: born Nov. 2, 1881. Married George Fish. Lives at
 Newport, Vt. No children.

602. PETER ELWYN

Born Mar. 6, 1843: died —————. He served all through the American
 Civil War.
 On July 4, 1866, married at Dunham, Que., Lucy Capron, and they had a
 large family. They went to live in Littleport, Iowa. One son was:
 GEORGE E.: born May 31, 1868.

603. DAVID ADAM

Born Jan. 27, 1846: died Aug. 19, 1912—buried in Cong. Cem., Cowans-
 ville. He was a dealer in hides, etc., and lived in Cowansville, Que.
 On Jan. 23, 1873, married Naomi Eleanor Cameron, daughter of William
 Cameron. She was born Jan. 10, 1849 and died at Lincoln, Nebraska, in
 Aug. 1932. They had no children.

604. WILLIAM ASHLEY

Born Aug. 18, 1850: died Mar. 4, 1903—buried in Cong. Cem., Cowansville.
 At the time of his death he was keeping store at East Farnham, Que.
 On July 2, 1877, married Elvira Theresa Ingalls, daughter of Manley and
 Betsey Ingalls. She was born in 1853 and died Apr. 10, 1905.
 They had:

 RUPERT J.: born Nov. 3, 1878: died Nov. 8, 1885.

 PEARL: born July 24, 188—.

 LEON ASHLEY: born Dec. 4, 1886: killed at Rome, N. Y. in
 1910—buried in Cong. Cem., Cowansville.

 HAROLD: born —————. He is a Bank Manager in Saskat-
 oon.

 FRANK: born —————. Lives in Ontario.

605. EMMA LEVINA

Born Feb. 19, 1855: died Mar. 2, 1926.
 Married, July 2, 1877, at West Brome, Que., John J. Brimmer, born Dec. 14,
 1847, died Jan. 5, 1917, and they had:
 GLADYS: born Nov. 13, 1879—married Elwood Shufelt.
 WILLIAM JOHN: born July 25, 1884.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Stephen Shufelt and Florence Bean

606. CLAUDE LESLIE

Born at Baldwin's Mills, Que., Feb. 14, 1870: died Dec. 22, 1931—buried in Pine Grove Cem., Newport, Vt. He owned a livery at Newport and also kept racing horses.

On March 18, 1896, married Bertha J. Sisco, daughter of John Sisco and Mary J. Boudreau. She was born at Compton, Que., on _____. They had:

CECILE: died age one year.

GEORGE: died age 14 years.

(611) GORDON WILFRID: born in 1897.

607. CORAL MAUDE

Born at South Barnston, Que., Apr. 18, 1875. Married, Aug. 16, 1899, George Andrew Wilkinson. They live at Sharon, Vt. No children.

608. NETTIE MAY

Born at South Barnston, Que., July 9, 1886. Married, Sept. 4, 1907, James F. Curtis and live at Sharon, Vt. No children.

Issue of Philip A. Shufelt and Sarah A. Titemore

609. STELLA

Born

Married Delbert Richard.

610. ELLA

Born

Married Thomas Boomhour.

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of Claude L. Shufelt and Bertha J. Sisco

611. GORDON WILFRID

Born at Stanstead, Que., in 1897. He served in the World War in the U. S. Army. Owns "People's Steam Laundry," Newport, Vt.

On May 2, 1922, married Margaret Labonty, daughter of W. Labonty and they had one son:

EARL: born Sept. 1926: died May 1931.

SWEETSBURG and SCOTTSMORE

In the first years of its existence the village of Sweetsburg was called Churchville, because Captain John Church was the principal man of business; and what is now called Scottsmore was known as Dunham, it being in Dunham Township.

Three Shufelts, who appear to have been brothers, settled in Range one on Lots 21, 22 and 24 of Dunham Township. They were: George Adam, whose wife was Elizabeth Pickle; William, whose wife was Catherine Church, and Henry or, Henry A., whose wife was Maria Roth. It is quite certain that George Adam was a son of Johannes George Zufeld and Catharina who lived in the vicinity of Red Hook, N. Y.; but it cannot be confirmed that William and Henry were their sons because the Church Records for the years when they were born, appear to be lost. See Record No. 7.

They all came from the vicinity of Claverack and Churchtown, N. Y., for the baptisms of their children were recorded in the Registers of the Dutch Reformed Church and the Lutheran Church of those places; and there is almost certain evidence that they all three lived in Livingston's Manor. A petition dated Jan. 7, 1795, copy of which is in Volume 3 of the "Documentary History of New York State," was signed by many of the tenants of Robert Livingston, and amongst the first signers were George and Henry Shufelt. William was already in Canada at this time. This Petition reads, in part, as follows:

"Petition of Petrus Pulver and others Demanding an Investigation into the Livingston Title."

"To the Honourable the Legislature of the State of New York in Senate and Assembly convened.

The Petition of the Subscribers, Inhabitants of the Town of Livingston, in the County of Columbia."

The Petitioners described the lands held by Livingston, part of which, at least, they claimed he had obtained fraudulently. They further stated that "a great part of your Petitioners are Tenants holding under the descendants of Robert Livingston upon terms and conditions oppressive and burthensome to the last degree, unfriendly to all great exertions of Industry and tending to degrade your Petitioners from the Rank the God of Nature destined all mankind to move in, to be Slaves and Vassals—but notwithstanding the miseries your Petitioners have and do experience they would have remained silent and not published their misfortune had they not the fullest confidence that they can make manifest to your Honourable Bodies that the descendants and heirs of the said Robert Livingston have long enjoyed and do now enjoy by means the most fraudulent and suggestions the most false, a large tract of Country the right whereof is vested in the people of this State."

The Petitioners then requested that "they investigate the premises and hear the facts, above alledged, verified and proved; & the Petitioners relieved from the ruinious and unsupportable Greivance they are now constrained to encounter by continueing to retain their several possessions upon such terms as shall be just and equitable."

On March 19, 1795, the Committee of the Assembly reported adversely on this petition and on March 23, the House concurred in the report. It is probable

that on account of this, and perhaps because of the fact that George and William had served with the British in the Revolution and so would not be in favour in the neighborhood, they decided to move to Canada where land was being offered for settlement. Just think what it meant—a trip of over two hundred miles to a home built of logs in a small clearing where their food, clothing and everything they needed would have to be almost entirely grown and made by themselves—it took courage as well as muscle to live in those days.

George Adam brought with him a large Family Bible, very elaborately printed in German, with board covers, printed, so the information is, about 1630. This Bible is now in the States and unfortunately the owner is not sufficiently interested to give any information from it or about it. Therefore, the records are not as complete as perhaps they might be if access to those which the Bible may contain, could be had; and to add to this misfortune the graves of George Adam and Henry A. and their wives cannot be found. There was a family cemetery on George Adam's farm at Scottsmore but all trace of it has long since disappeared and if the graves and stones for these persons were moved to the Scottsmore cemetery, as they may have been, then the stones are gone or are some of those on which the inscriptions have become worn completely away.

In 1825, when the first Census of Canada was taken, there were nine families of Shufelts living in the Township of Dunham, namely: Joseph, Samuel, Mary—who was then a widow, Christopher, George—probably father of George Fuller, Henry, George, Thomas, and George who was probably the husband of Elizabeth Pickle. Today, there is probably only one individual bearing the name of Shufelt in the whole of the Township, and there are very few in other parts of the Eastern Townships and the Province of Quebec.

Probably all of our family who lived in Scottsmore, Sweetsburg, in Brome Township and some of those in Sutton Township were descendants of the three men before mentioned, but in many cases we cannot tell to which family certain individuals belonged, as will be indicated in the proper places.

612. GEORGE ADAM

Born in New York State Dec. 1, 1756, as recorded in St. Peter's Lutheran Church Records, Rhinebeck, N. Y.; died in Dunham Township according to "History of the Eastern Townships" by Cyrus Thomas, in 1840, at the age of eighty-six. In Priest Cotton's Registers in the Church at Dunham—from which much of the information of the Quebec Shufelt's has been taken, what is certainly the record of his death tells us that "George Shufelt, Sr." died June 4, 1843, which, by deducting his age as given by Cyrus Thomas gives the same year of birth as stated above.

Cyrus Thomas's History says of him:

"In 1802, George A. Shufelt, formerly from the south part of New York settled here—(Scottsmore). He was a loyalist. At the opening of the revolution he was pressed into the American service, from which he deserted to the British. In 1801, he came to Caldwell's Manor, and the year following to Dunham, settling on the lot now owned in part by his son Joseph. He died in 1840, at the advanced age of eighty-six. He had ten children, only three of whom survived him. He may be numbered among the worthy pioneers."

A short family record, prepared many years ago from information given by Oris S. Shufelt, reads:

"Grandfather Shufelt, George Adam Shufelt—his wife was a Pecktel, came from Hudson or Claverack, N. Y. He left Hudson the time of the Revolution—1775. Was a United Empire Loyalist settled in the Town of Dunham."

and Mrs. Day, in her History of the Eastern Township, wrote:

"In March 1799, George Shufelt and Henry Church settled in Dunham, and about the same time Capt. Jacob Ruiter, John Church and Isaac Gleason, located here."

The foregoing statements are confirmed by the following:

In the Muster Rolls of the Seventh Company of the First Regiment of The New York Line—the Line were regiments with General George Washington—is found among the Privates the following record:

"Shufelt, Geo., May 19, '77; war, des'd (deserted) Aug. 8, '77."

The Battle at Saratoga was in Oct. 1777, therefore, he may have fought with the British in that battle and, if so, was sent to Canada "Under Convention," until the end of the war.

In the same Company with George Shufelt, was "Private Hendrich Shirts," who enlisted May 17, 1777 and deserted March 1, 1778. He was perhaps the Henry Church—as the Church name was originally Shertz or a name similarly pronounced—who came to Dunham with George Shufelt in 1799. From the old deeds, it is found that George Shufelt bought Lot 22, Range 1, 200 acres, Dunham, from Thos. Dunn, Feb. 22, 1800—price 70 pounds; and from the Canadian Census it is learned that he didn't bring his family to Canada until about 1802.

He married Elizabeth Pecktel—later they changed their name to Pickle—who, according to what information can be obtained, was a daughter of John Pickle who also settled in Brome or Dunham Township. When she died is not known, but she was living in 1822, for on July 2nd of that year, by deed of donation, "George Shufelt and Elizabeth Pickell" gave part of their property to their son Henry, "for reason of their advanced ages and the infirmities incident thereto which incapacitated them from labour and render them unable to manage their own affairs . . ."

This property was sold to Richard M. Scott about the year 1875 by George A. Shufelt, grandson of the original owner, therefore, it was in continual possession of the Shufelt family for seventy-five or seventy-six years. It is now known as the Peter Lavery farm.

The original house is said to be contained in the present one and according to the late Simon Miltimore was the part now the living room, into which the present side door opens. Against the wall beside this door was a large fireplace in which, Simon Shufelt said that when he was a boy, they still did some of the cooking; potatoes were cooked by being placed in the ashes. There was a sweep at the well.

The burying ground previously mentioned was across the road where, until recently, stood a large elm tree. It was enclosed by a board fence with capped posts and in the memory of one person there were grey gravestones still standing. On the hill above was a good orchard and there are two trees still living, which were set by Mrs. Henry Shufelt—Catherine Church; these must be at least sixty years old and are likely very many years older. They are still called "Aunt Caty's apple trees."

When or where George Shufelt was married has not been learned but he

may have married in Caldwell's Manor, Lower Canada, for the Pickles were living there following the Revolution. The baptisms of their children given below are contained in the Registers of St. Thomas Evangelical Lutheran Church, Churchtown, N. Y., with the exception of Maria and Johannes, whose records are in the Claverack Church Registers, Joseph for whom no record was found, and Katherine, who was born in Canada in the Township of Dunham. As there was a George Zufeld and Elizabeth Kuhns—see record No. 12—whose children also appear in the Churchtown records, and the mother's maiden name is not always given, it is difficult in some cases to tell to which family the child belonged.

The following are known to be children of George Zufeld and Elizabeth Pecktel:

(615) MARIA: born Feb. 4, 1788.

(616) THOMAS: born Oct. 31, 1789.

(619) JOSEPH: born Mar. 1793.

(620) HENRICH: born Sept. 20, 1795.

(621) JOHANNES: born Dec. 28, 1797.

(622) KATHERINE: born May 23 or 25, 1803.

and the following were probably their children:

GEORG: bapt. Mar. 11, 1783—no further record.

(617) WILHELM: bapt. Jan. 16, 1791.

(618) JOSUA: born Jan. 6, 1792.

613. HENRY

His name appears in the Registers of the Reformed Dutch Church, Claverack, and the Lutheran Church, Churchtown, as Henrich Zufeld, and in later records his name sometimes appears as Henry or Henry A. Shufelt. When he was born or died cannot be stated but he may have been the Henry Shufelt who died in Dunham Township, May 17, 1830. His wife's name was Maria, but there is some uncertainty as to what her maiden name was. In one record it appears to be Roth but in another it looks like Rood. These early records are hard to decipher but from what can be learned from other sources, Roth—or perhaps Rath—is favoured as being her correct name. She may have died between the years 1802 and 1818 and Henry may have married again for, on May 17, 1830 a record is found of the death of Henry Shufelt "Yoeman" and then on July 29, 1830, of the death of "Magdalena, widow of Henry Shufelt." Her death following so close would seem to indicate that they were old people. However, none of these suppositions can be confirmed for the graves of those mentioned have not been located. They were probably buried in family plots, perhaps in the one on George Adam Shufelt's farm, the stones in which have all disappeared. Henry Shufelt was in Canada as early as 1801, for on June 26th of that year he was deeded by the Hon. Thomas Dunn, Lot 24, Range 1, Dunham Township—he signed the deed, "Henry A. Shufelt." Very little else has been learned of him.

The baptisms of the following children of Henry and Maria are registered in Claverack and Churchtown:

(679) GEORGE: born Nov. 24, 1781.

(680) CATHERINE: bapt. Nov. 27, 1783.

(681) JACOB: born Mar. 9, 1786.

(682) MARGARETHA: born Jan. 20, 1788.

(683) ELIZABETH: born Sept. 23, 1790.

(684) FREDERICK (Fait): born Apr. 5, 1796.

and they appear to have been the parents of:

(685) HENRY: born Feb. 10, 1802. Bapt. in Dunham.

(686) JONAS: born

614. WILLIAM

Born circa 1759: died July 7, 1810 in his 51st year. He is buried in the Scott Cem., Scottsmore, which is land that was contained in the farm he originally owned. On his gravestone, which is the oldest one in the cemetery on which the record is visible, is this epitaph:

"Go home my friends, wipe off your tears;

I must lie here till Christ appears."

In Cyrus Thomas' History is found the following:

"Among the early settlers here—(Scottsmore)—was William Shufelt, from a place near Hudson, New York. After the close of the revolution, he came to Canada, settling at Caldwell's Manor, where he lived until 1800, when he came to Dunham and took up the lot now owned by Jedediah and Moses Scott. He lived here for eight years and then went to Brome, where he died in 1810, leaving ten children, the majority of whom settled in this vicinity. Mr. Shufelt was a moral and industrious man."

and from the old Deeds it is found that he purchased Lot 21 in Range One, Dunham Township from Thomas Dunn on Feb. 22, 1800, and that it was deeded by his son John to Lemuel Scott. According to an article which appeared in the Cowansville Observer in 1871, William came to Dunham in 1795, and if this is correct he must have just settled as a "squatter" for no land had then been granted—perhaps he chose the lot which he afterwards purchased.

There seems no reason to doubt that he was the William Zufeld who married Catherina Scherz—this family later changed their name to Church—on Sept. 14, 1780 as recorded in the Registers of the Dutch Reformed Church, Claverack, N. Y. She was undoubtedly a sister of Capt. John Church.

In the Registers of St. Thomas Lutheran Church, Churchtown, N. Y. are found records of the following baptisms—children of William Zufeld and Catherine:

(722) DAVID: bapt. June 28, 1782.

(723) CHRISTOPHER: bapt. Oct. 3, 1784.

and we know that they also had:

(724) JOHN: born Nov. 1, 1788.

(725) GEORGE: born Dec. 24, 1793.

(726) LANEY: born circa May 1798.

and probably:

(727) TRYPHENA: born

(728) WILLIAM: born

His widow married June 7, 1812, Solomon Richardson, as recorded in Priest Cotton's Registers, as follows:

"Solomon Richardson, schoolmaster to Catherine Shufelt, widow,
both of Dunham."

No further record of them has been obtained.

In addition to the above, there were two other persons who likely belonged to these families, viz:

(778) SAMUEL: born

(778) MARY: born

They married on Dec. 24, 1815—See Record No. 778.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of George Adam Shufelt and Elizabeth Pickle

615. MARIA

Born Feb. 8, 1788—see Records of the Reformed Dutch Church, Claverack, N. Y. What records we have seem to indicate that she was the Mary Shufelt who married Aaron Winchester, Jr., Feb. 10, 1809, and had:

GEORGE ADAM: born Feb. 22, 1816.

They were living at St. Hyacinthe, Que. in January, 1818. She died Sept. 19, 1818, age 29 years and is buried in the Winchester Cem., Sweetsburg, Que.

616. THOMAS

Born Oct. 31, 1789 in Livingston Manor, N. Y.; record of his baptism in the Registers of St. Thomas Evangelical Lutheran Church, of Churchtown, N. Y., under the same date reads, "Thomas, son of Georg Zufeld and Elizabeth. Sponsors—Thomas Pecktel and Catharina." He died circa 1886 at Dunham, Que., and is buried in the Winchester Cem. at Sweetsburg. "My grandfather, as I remember him, was of a rather quiet disposition but loved a joke and clean sport; very optimistic and of great faith; loved to sing the old songs and hymns; was a great reader until his eyesight failed him; was very agile and was fond of teaching the boys all sorts of stunts. He was a man of medium size and quite thin. A very kind and lovable man and a true friend and neighbour."

On Feb. 25, 1811, he purchased Lot 27 of the 2nd range, Dunham Twp., which is just north of Sweetsburg, built a log house and he and then his son Cyrus, farmed there for many years. There was a spring near the house and the wolves would come to it to drink. The house burned in 1922 and a new one now occupies the spot. He was very industrious and even when advanced in years could hoe or do farm work with the best of them.

During the War 1812-15 he served with the Eastern Townships Militia, being stationed at Fort Isle-aux-Noix where the militia worked on the defenses. In Oct. of 1813, he is found as serving in Capt. Jos. Baker's Company of the 4th Battalion and he also served in the 2nd Battalion. For his services, he was granted on Sept. 12, 1839 a scrip for 100 acres of land and in 1875 received a cash award of \$20.00.

On Apr. 16, 1815, married Sarah Cleveland, daughter of Cyrus Cleveland and Mary Stevens. She was born at Richmond, Vt. on June 2, 1793 and died Apr. 30, 1850—buried at Sweetsburg. They had seven children:

(623) HARRIET: born May 23, 1816.

(624) MARY ANN: born May 3, 1818.

FANNY: born Feb. 17, 1820: died Mar. 7, 1826—buried in Winchester Cem.

(625) CYRUS CLEVELAND: born Nov. 7, 1824.

LEONORA: born Aug. 1, 1827: died Mar. 16, 1839—buried in Winchester Cem.

MATILDA: born Oct. 1, 1829: died June 1843—buried in Winchester Cem.

(626) SARAH AUGUSTA: born Feb. 1, 1837.

617. WILLIAM (Wilhelm)

Bapt. Jan. 16, 1791—records of the Lutheran Church, Churchtown, N. Y. No further record of him is found and according to what information is available, he died as a young man.

618. JOSHUA (Josua)

Bapt. Feb. 5, 1792, born Jan. 6, 1792—records of Lutheran Church, Churchtown. No further record of him is found and according to what information is available he died as a young man.

619. JOSEPH

Born Mar. 1793 in New York State, probably at or near Hudson, N. Y.: died Mar. 3, 1876—buried in The Pettes Cemetery, West Brome, Que. He was a Baptist. In Oct. 1813, we find him serving as a corporal in Capt. Jacob Ruiter's Company of the Fourth Battalion of Eastern Township Militia; many of this company were taken prisoners on Oct. 12, 1813 near Philipsburg, but Joseph was not among them. It is probable that he was at Isle-aux-Noix where many of the militia worked on the defenses.

He married first on Apr. 21, 1816, Sarah (Sally) Church, daughter of Henry Church, Sr. and Mary Head and niece of Capt. John Church. She was born in May 1794 and died Apr. 5, 1844—buried in Pettes Cem., West Brome, Que. They lived at Scottsmore, Que., on Lot. 22 of the First Range, Dunham Twp., of which he had seventy-five acres probably given him by his father. Their house was on the west side of the road, set back about one hundred yards and was a little to the south of his brother Henry's house; it was of hewn logs, had two rooms downstairs and a verandah across the front. All that remains now is evidence of the cellar, for the house was torn down a good many years ago by George Scott who bought the place. They had:

(627) ELIZABETH (Betsey): born

(628) JOHN HENRY: born Apr. 3, 1817.

(629) HIRAM: born June 15, 1822.

(630) JOSEPH G.: born Oct. 25, 1826.

(631) MANDANA: born 1830.

(632) JEREMIAH: born 1835.

(633) LUCY: born

He married second, Sina Cook, born circa 1800, but they had no children. They lived for a time at Scottsmore, then in or near Sutton, Que., and it is probable that she died there. After her death he went to live with his daughter Lucy (Mrs. Chas. Wright). A story is told how one day in winter he and his wife, Aunt Sinie, and a cousin started for his brother Henry's place in a two-seated sleigh the seat of which was held on by long bolts set in holes. He drove along pretty brisk and upon going through a "cahoe" the seat tipped back and Aunt Sinie and the cousin went out over backwards. He being deaf did not hear anything of this and did not notice until he spoke to them and received no answer.

620. HENRY

Born in the vicinity of Churchtown, N. Y., Sept. 20, 1795 (the inscription on his tombstone reads, Sept. 20, 1796): died at Scottsmore, Que., on Sept. 4, 1862. He and his wife are buried in the Scott Cem., Scottsmore. Record of his baptism appears in the registers of St. Thomas Evangelical Lutheran

Church of Churchtown, under date of Nov. 15, 1795 and reads "Henrich, son of Georg Zufeld and Elizabeth Pecktel—Sponsors Henrich Zufeld and Maria. (This Henrich was probably a brother of Geo. Adam and also came to Canada)." When Henry was about seven his parents moved to Dunham Twp., Prov. of Quebec, settling on Lot 22 of the First Range and he lived on this farm the rest of his life. He was a very quiet man and of medium build; it is said that his son Orin resembled him.

On Jan. 1, 1822, married Catherine—"Aunt Caty"—Church, a daughter of Capt. John Church and Tryphena Huntington. She was born at Caldwell's Manor, Lower Canada on Nov. 5, 1798 and died near West Brome at the home of her son Orin on Feb. 18, 1884. She was quite thin and not very tall. They spoke Dutch in their home to one another but not to their children. It is told that she earned her first silk dress by selling butternuts and she also spun wool, and knitted mittens for children. Like many old ladies of her time, she smoked, using very small clay pipes. It displeased her because her grandson Henry did not like her buttermilk pop and Dutch cheese which she made and thought was quite a treat. They may have lived a short time at the Church Tavern, Sweetsburg, for their first child was born there; after the death of Henry in 1862 she continued to live on her farm with her son George Adam but he did not stay many years and then she lived with her sons and daughter. They had:

(634) ORIN SANDY: born Oct. 1, 1822.

(635) SIMON: born Apr. 6, 1825.

(636) JOHN LEVI: born May 30, 1828.

(637) CHARLOTTE MARIA: born Feb. 24, 1832.

(638) GEORGE ADAM: born Jan. 26, 1836.

621. JOHN

Born Dec. 28, 1797—Claverack Ch. Records: died when only a young man.

622. KATHERINE

Born at Scottsmore, Que., May 23 or 25, 1803: died Mar. 30, 1843—buried in Scott Cem., Scottsmore. On her tombstone is the following inscription:

"The sweet remembrance of the just
Shall flourish while they sleep in dust."

Married in 1825, Charles Cleveland, son of Cyrus Cleveland and Mary Stevens, born at Brome, Sept. 27, 1799, died Mar. 13, 1849. They had:

GEORGE RUSSELL: born Mar. 23, 1826: died Aug. 11, 1895.

Married May 11, 1847, Diana Scott—born Sept. 25, 1826, died Jan. 5, 1906.

AMANDA MALVINA: born May 28, 1828: died May 11, 1853.

Married Henry Traver.

CHARLES HAZELTON: born Oct. 5, 1830. Married Abbie Redding.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Thomas Shufelt and Sarah Cleveland

623. HARRIET

Born May 23, 1816: died June 6, 1856—buried in Christ Church Cem., Sweetsburg.

Married Mar. 2, 1836, Earl Wood Kathan and lived on farm north of her father's. They had:

CEPHAS: born ————. Did not marry.

RUFUS: born ————. Married Lucy Gilman.

DECRAS: born ————. Did not marry.

EARL WOOD: born ————. Did not marry.

LEVI: born ————. Married ————.

LEONORA: born ————. Married R. A. Goddard.

CYRUS: born ————. Married ————.

HARRIET: born ————. Married Levi Traver.

MATILDA: born ————. Married Richard Wells.

GAIUS: born ————. Married ————.

Most of this family went to the American West.

Mr. Kathan married a second time, Weltha Gilman and they had: Dottie, Emma, Wood and Sherman.

624. MARY ANN

Born May 3, 1818: died ————. Married, Sept. 28, 1847, John E. Church, son of John Church, Jr. and Elizabeth Shufelt. He was born July 28, 1817 and died Dec. 8, 1858 from blood-poisoning—buried in Christ Church Cem., Sweetsburg. They lived opposite the Church Tavern at Sweetsburg. They had:

JOHN HENRY: bapt. June 20, 1848: died at Magog, Que.

HARRIET ANN: born in 1856 and died Oct. 4, 1856.

EDDIE: He lived with his Aunt Sarah for a time then went away and was never heard from.

FRANK: was a cowboy and is said to have died in Colorado.

ALBERT: was a cowboy and is said to have died in Colorado.

Mary Ann died very young and her boys were taken by her brother Cyrus for a time.

625. CYRUS CLEVELAND

Born at Sweetsburg, Que., Nov. 7, 1824: died at Dunham, Que., in 1910—buried in Chapel Corner Cem., Dunham. He was a farmer and very fond of gardening; first farmed on his father's place at Sweetsburg and later from about 1868 to 1875 or 76 at Brome, on the Farrand Farm. He was a great reader and took an intense interest in growing trees and fruits, therefore, wherever he lived one finds evidence of his work in the trees—walnut, oak, fruit trees and bushes—which he planted. From Brome he went to Dunham Flat.

Married Mary Pettes, a daughter of Charles Pettes and Desire West, and twin sister of his cousin, Hiram Shufelt's wife. She was born in 1824 and died in 1901. They had:

(639) THOMAS FOREST: born Jan. 4, 1852.

(640) CHARLES PETTES: born circa 1854.

(641) WILLIAM ARTHUR: born Apr. 13, 1857.

(642) HARRIET ANN: born Feb. 7, 1860.

(643) GEORGE RUSSELL: born

(644) ERNEST CLEVELAND: born Mar. 28, 1862.

626. SARAH AUGUSTA

Born Feb. 1, 1837: died at Springbank, Alta., Mar. 21, 1914. In July, 1863, married Henry Seely, born in 1813 and died Apr. 3, 1870—buried in Winchester Cem. He at one time kept a store at Sweetsburg. They had:

HANNAH JENNIE: born May 3, 1864. On Feb. 12, 1885, she married Arthur Longeway, born at Clarenceville, Que., Dec. 13, 1861 and they had: Howard Henry, Mabel Edith, Ernest Row, Mildred Cleveland, Nora Derrick, Donald Albert, Arthur Keith, Evan Stuart, George Raymond.

She married second, Galloway Kemp, died Sept. 12, 1877, and they had:

LAURA REBECCA: born May 30, 1875: died Dec. 27, 1889.

Issue of Joseph Shufelt and Sarah Church

627. ELIZABETH (Betsey)

Born —————: died —————. Married James Wright.

628. JOHN HENRY

Born Apr. 3, 1817: died —————.

The following information is probably correct: He was teaming to Montreal and died on a trip back. His widow then married William M. Fuller.

Married Electa Kingsbury, born Oct. 1823, died Dec. 10, 1852, and they had a son:

HENRY: born —————. Went to the West.

629. HIRAM

Born at Scottsmore, Que., on June 15, 1822: died at East Farnham, Que., Aug. 20, 1913—buried there.

He married first, Sarah Pettes, daughter of Charles Pettes and Desire West and therefore sister of his cousin John Levi Shufelt's wife and twin sister of his cousin Cyrus Shufelt's wife. He had a wheelwright shop on the road from West Brome to Scottsmore, on the corner just south of Marsh Creek. Afterwards they went to East Farnham where he engaged as a carriage maker and farmer. He was a New Connection Methodist and a Liberal. They had:

JOHN HENRY: born in 1844—no further record. He was living in 1861.

(645) EDWARD: born Feb. 14, 1848.

(646) FLORA D.: born Feb. 25, 1851.

Hiram married second, Jerusha Brimmer, daughter of Levi Brimmer. She was born in 1834, died in 1919—buried in East Farnham. They had:

(647) SARAH: born Dec. 7, 1873.

MILLIE E.: born at East Farnham in 1867 and died there in 1882.

(648) LEVI: born Oct. 2, 1872.

630. JOSEPH GEORGE (or Guy)

Born at Scottsmore, Que., on Oct. 25, 1826: died at South Walpole, Mass., on ———, buried in Lyndonville Cemetery. He had a furniture shop at Scottsmore.

He married Helen M. Pettes, daughter of James Nelson Pettes, born May 10, 1834, died Nov. 15, 1892—buried in Pettes Cem., West Brome, Que. They lived first at Scottsmore then at or near Iron Hill and at St. Albans, Vt. When he was a young man he went with a whaling expedition and the boat he was on collided, during the storm, with another. In the confusion he was knocked unconscious by a flying rope and was left alone on the sinking boat. For three days he was on it during which time he made a raft but another boat saw his distress signals, rescued him and took him to New Bedford, Mass. His brother Hiram went down to meet him there and was fond of telling and re-telling of his trip to New Bedford. On account of this adventure, he was generally known as "Whaler Joe." They had:

(649) NETTIE E.: born Nov. 8, 1857.

(650) CLINTON P.: born Feb. 11, 1860.

EUGENE C.: born Oct. 21, 1861: died Oct. 23, 1871—buried in Pettes Cem., West Brome, Que.

(651) ALBERT EDWARD: born

SARAH: born ———. Deceased.

(652) ARTHUR M.: born Jan. 11, 1869.

(653) JAMES: born

(654) THOMAS N.: born July 18, 1871.

(655) EMMA: born

631. MANDANA

Born in 1830: died in 1876—buried in Scott Cem., Scottsmore, Que. Married Chas. Fuller, son of Dr. Syvannus Fuller who lived in the large brick house at Scottsmore, on the hill. Charles was born ———, died ———. They had:

FLORENCE: born Mar. 29, 1852: died Feb. 6, 1933. Married George Hurlburt.

CHARLES: born Mar. 31, 1854: died Feb. 2, 1919. Married Alice A. Shufelt. See Record No. 754.

CHELLIS L.: born circa 1865. Married Sylvia Diamond. Died at Derby Centre, Vt.

Charles Fuller married again—Alice Packard, born July 21, 1850.

632. JEREMIAH

Born in 1835: died

It is said that he did not marry. Went to California with his cousin George Adam Shufelt and is said to have died there. He travelled around considerably, to Peoria, and other places.

633. LUCY

Born ———: died ———.

Married Charles Wright.

Issue of Henry Shufelt and Catherine Church

634. ORIN SANDY

Born at the Church Tavern, Sweetsburg, on Oct. 1, 1822: died at West Brome, Que. on Dec. 5, 1912—buried in the Scott Cem. He was a farmer and first lived in Brome Township opposite the James Pettes Farm; this he traded with his brother Simon for a farm north of West Brome, lot six in the First Range, Brome Twp. which he owned until his death. In his later years, however, he lived in West Brome. As a young man he, and also his brother John Levi, went to Templeton, Mass., where he remained about two years; except for this absence he lived his whole life in, and in the vicinity of West Brome. Rev. Nelson, writing in the *Christian Guardian*, said of him: "As a citizen Brother Shufelt interested himself in all that pertained to the welfare of the community in the affairs of business, in matters municipal, in the schools, and in temperance and moral reform. He furnished himself with the best books and periodicals, among the latter being the *Christian Guardian*. As a local preacher he was one of God's giants, His gifts in the pulpit were remarkable, and in prayer, as he laid hold on God, he would verily lead you to the judgment seat, to the altar of reconciliation, or to the very gate of Heaven. He was all too modest, however, to ever be persuaded of the place he held in the hearts of the people. At the age of twenty-seven he entered into Sunday School organization work, and became the superintendent of three different schools in the community, each of which he conducted for years every Sabbath, remaining associated with the one in his home church (West Brome) to the end of his life . . ." He used to preach and hold Sunday School in the old stone school house at Scottsmore which stood very near the spot where he went to school himself in a log school house. Among his possessions were tokens of the esteem in which he was held by his scholars and townsfolk—a cane presented to him by his Sunday School in 1868; a watch presented by twenty-six of his friends . . . "in recognition of his kindness and services in time of trouble . . ." a beautiful Family Bible and other gifts such as a sleigh, which some of the men substituted for his little old blue sleigh while he was one night in the church; when he found his horse hitched to a strange sleigh he was quite upset for he thought someone was playing a joke and went to the Postmaster for a lantern, who told him he better open the large envelope he had received in the mail, which of course explained.

On Apr. 29, 1851, he married Caroline B. Dimond, a daughter of John Dimond and Susan Stone. She was born in the Twp. of Bolton on Mar. 24, 1824, and died Oct. 17, 1901. They had:

(656) EMMA V.: born Sept. 17, 1852.

VIOLA M.: born Dec. 19, 1858: died Feb. 7, 1860—buried at Scottsmore.

(657) IOLA J.: born Dec. 20, 1866.

635. SIMON

Born at Scottsmore, Que., Apr. 6, 1825: died at Sweetsburg on Aug. 14, 1910. He and his wife are buried in the Pettes Cem., West Brome. He farmed the greater part of his life but at different times engaged in various occupations.

On Sept. 16, 1851, married Mary Ann Freeman, step-daughter of Richard Scott. She was born Sept. 18, 1829 and died July 25, 1902. After the wedding he took his bride on a stoneboat to his little log house on lot six of

the First Range, Brome Twp., and as there was no bridge at that time over the river near his father's house he had to carry his wife across. They later traded this farm with his brother Orin for the one near West Brome, opposite the James Pettes farm, where he built the present house. In 1857, he built under contract the Methodist Church of West Brome. At one time he drove a four-horse stage between Montreal and Cornwall, making two trips a week. About 1867 or 68 he built a cheese factory at West Brome, located about where Dean Pettes' house now is; this was the second cheese factory built in the Province of Quebec, the first having been built by Mr. E. E. Hill at Dunham in 1865. Soon after this he went to Montreal where he and William M. Fuller carried on a produce business at 131 Youville Place, opposite Old St. Ann's Market. He lived at 295 St. Antoine St. and walked between there and his business four times a day. A horse car ran along St. Antoine St. to the "Main" and there they had an old white horse to help pull the car up the hill; in winter there was always hay in the bottom of the car for warmth. About 1884 he purchased the Thomas Shufelt Farm on the North Sweetsburg Road and lived there the rest of his life. He was an ardent temperance worker, a Methodist in religion and a Liberal. They had:

(658) DEETT E.: born Sept. 28, 1857.

636. JOHN LEVI

Born at Scottsmore, Que., May 30, 1828: died at Brome Corner, Que., June 11, 1903. He and his wife are buried in St. John's Cem., Brome. He was a farmer and a Liberal.

When a young man he went with his brother Orin to Templeton, Mass. and worked in a shoe factory. When he returned he worked for a while as a shoemaker at Scottsmore. After farming first at Iron Hill and then in Bolton Pass he bought the Farrand farm just west of Brome Corner and lived there the rest of his life. He was a quiet man but very full of fun. He rarely went away from home and seldom stayed away over night. When he was a young man he carried the mail from Cowansville to Pike River; went horseback with mail in saddlebags. On Oct. 18, 1853, married Louisa Emily Pettes, a daughter of Charles Pettes and Desire West. She was born at West Brome, Oct. 16, 1830 and died at Brome Corner on Aug. 8, 1907. They had:

(659) HATTIE LOUISE: born Aug. 11, 1858.

(660) HENRY GERALD: born Mar. 19, 1862.

(661) SARAH CATHERINE: born Mar. 6, 1865.

637. CHARLOTTE MARIA

Born at Scottsmore, Que., Feb. 24, 1832: died Mar. 11, 1892—buried in Riverside Cem., East Farnham.

Married Dec. 4, 1866, David Brimmer, born June 5, 1839: died Nov. 6, 1910. He was a cheesemaker, a Liberal and a Methodist. They had:

DORA BELLE: born June 3, 1870: died May 29, 1876.

638. GEORGE ADAM

Born at Scottsmore on Jan. 26, 1836: died at Simmons, Live Oak Cty., Texas, July 30, 1911 and there buried.

After the death of his father he lived for a time with his mother and then

made several trips into the States, going to New Jersey, Peoria, Ill., and finally to California where he had a fruit ranch and also engaged in other occupations at Orange.

He first married Elizabeth V. Scott, daughter of Hiram Scott and Katherine Shufelt. She was born Sept. 1839 and died Apr. 13, 1881. They had:

ETHEL: born in 1862: died Oct. 22, 1866.

ELMORE F.: born Oct. 25, 1862: died Jan. 29, 1866.

EVERETT V.: born Feb. 1868: died Apr. 3, 1881.

He married a second wife after he went to Orange—Ellen ———, a widow who was blind and had two sons. In August 1908 he went to Simons, Texas and lived the rest of his life with a Mr. and Mrs. A. J. Wilson; Mrs. Wilson, prior to her marriage had lived with them at Orange. His wife said of him "He was warmhearted and generous and very kind to those he loved" and suggested as a reason why he left her to go to Texas, that it was because of failing health which had affected his mind.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Cyrus Shufelt and Sarah Cleveland

639. THOMAS FOREST

Born Jan. 4, 1852: died at Dunham, Que., in 1917. He was a carpenter and also a cheesemaker; when at Brome he built in 1871, a cheese factory where the old ashery building was in the Farrand Farm. He did not marry.

640. CHARLES PETTES

Born circa 1854. Married ———, a German Lady of Atchison, Kansas and they had one daughter.

He went to the American West where he was engaged in business for many years.

(662) EDELLE: born ———, married Raymond Spahr.

641. WILLIAM ARTHUR

Born Apr. 13, 1857: died in New York City in 1928. He graduated in Medicine at McGill University, Montreal, in 1881 and after practicing a short while at Knowlton went to New York City where he continued to practice the rest of his life. During the Great War he served on the Board of Examiners of New York. He held a degree from Edinburgh University as well as his McGill degree.

Married first, Josephine Merriet and they had one child, who died in infancy. Second, Alice Smith and they also had one child who died in infancy.

642. HARRIET ANN

Born Feb. 7, 1860. Not married. Lived with her parents and did dress-making and is now living at East Farnham.

643. GEORGE RUSSELL

Born ———: died unmarried in 1888.

644. ERNEST CLEVELAND

Born Mar. 28, 1862. He has always followed the Hardware Business; started in the year 1887 at St. Albans, Vt., is now in charge of the Builders Hardware Division of the N. T. Bushnell Co. at New Haven, Conn. On Oct. 18, 1898, married Helen Trepania, daughter of George and Mary Trepania of St. Albans, but they have no children.

Issue of Hiram Shufelt and Sarah Pettes

645. EDWARD
 Born Feb. 14, 1848, at Scottsmore, Que. Where or when he died is unknown.
 He went to the American West and was last known of in Chicago.
 Married Florence Pettifish at Peoria, Ill. They had:
 (663) ELWOOD: born Nov. 1887.
 (664) MABEL: born Apr. 1880.
646. FLORA D.
 Born at Scottsmore, Feb. 25, 1851: died at East Farnham, Apr. 19, 1902
 and there buried. Married George B. Hall, born ————: died
 ————. They had:
 GORDON: born ————. He lives in Alberta. Is a cowboy.

Issue of Hiram Shufelt and Jerusha Brimmer

647. SARAH
 Born at East Farnham, Dec. 7, 1873. Married, in 1900, Arthur Town, born
 ———— and they lived at Exeter, Mass. No children.
648. LEVI
 Born at East Farnham, Que., Oct. 2, 1872. He and his sons own large farms
 between East Farnham and Adamsville, Que., one of which was his father's
 place.
 On Mar. 1, 1893, married Elizabeth (Lizzie) Daniels, born at Cookshire in
 1872, died Aug. 11, 1934, and they had:
 (665) RUPERT: born Jan. 30, 1894.
 (666) LUCY GRACE: born Mar. 27, 1895.
 (667) MARION ELIZABETH: born Jan. 2, 1897.
 (668) GUY E.: born Aug. 30, 1901.
 (669) GORDON W.: born May 25, 1907.
 (670) FREDERICK H.: born Dec. 29, 1909.
 (671) HARRIET E.: born Dec. 31, 1913.

Issue of Joseph G. Shufelt and Helen M. Pettes

649. NETTIE E.
 Born at West Brome, Que., Nov. 8, 1857: died at Mansfield, Mass., Aug.
 20, 1930.
 Married Isiah Mandigo, born June 4, 1855. Before going to the States they
 lived on the Center Road near Brome Center. They had:
 CLIFFORD: born ————. Married Pearl Ingalls.
 LIZZIE: born ————. Married Elmer Marsh.
 LOUISE: born ————. Married W. C. Woodbury.
 HAROLD (Harry): born ————. Married Gertrude Mc-
 Leod.
 LEON: born ————. Married Mabel Beggs.
 NED: born ————. Married Doris Gaunt.
 EARL: born ————. Married Belle Laing.
 HELEN: born ————. Married Howard Owens.
 GRACE: born ————. Married Elmer Parker.

650. CLINTON P.
Born at Scottsmore, Que., on Feb. 11, 1860. He is a Methodist, an Engineer and a Republican in politics.
On June 18, 1890, married at Boston, Grace Whitman and they now live at South Walpole, Mass. She was born at Stoughton, Mass. on June 21, 1865. They had one son:
(672) BRUCE WHITMAN: born Nov. 30, 1897.
651. ALBERT EDWARD
Born at Scottsmore, Que., on ————: died 1934. He was on the Editorial staff of the Brooklyn Eagle at New York. He married, at Montmorency Falls, Que., Clara E. Lay but they had no children.
652. ARTHUR M.
Born Jan. 11, 1869: died Nov. 7, 1921. On Jan. 8, 1895, married at Boston, Lucy J. Moore and they had one son and three daughters:
(673) CLINTON: born
653. JAMES
Born ————: died ————. He was an engineer and was killed in a wreck. On Dec. 26, 1896, married at Boston, Mary C. Knowlton, daughter of William K. Knowlton, of South Stukley, Que. She was born Oct. 5, 1872. They had one daughter:
MILDRED KNOWLTON: died Feb. 16, 1904.
654. THOMAS N.
Born July 13, 1871: died Nov. 2, 1931 at Medford, Mass. On June 29, 1904, married Gertrude M. Jones and they had two sons and two daughters:
(674) EDWIN: born
(675) PAUL: born
655. EMMA
Born
Married Frank J. Moore at Boston, Aug. 27, 1900. They live at Braintree, Mass.

Issue of Orin S. Shufelt and Caroline B. Dimond

656. EMMA V.
Born Sept. 17, 1852: died Mar. 8, 1914. She taught school and while so engaged at Gaspé met Alfred Simon, who became her husband. They had no children.
657. IOLA J.
Born Dec. 20, 1866: died at Montreal, Sept. 29, 1929. She started teaching at the age of sixteen, on a permit, and was later granted a diploma on merit; then attended the Montreal Normal School and taught in various schools, including Stanstead College. In her last years, taught French to private pupils in Toronto. She did not marry.

Issue of Simon Shufelt and Mary A. Freeman

658. DEETT E.
Born at West Brome, Sept. 28, 1857. On Feb. 18, 1880, she married Hannibal H. Scott, son of Levi Scott and Jane Armington; he was born Jan. 16, 1859, died at Longueuil, Que., July 31, 1932. The marriage ceremony took

place in a house which was on Donnagana St. and stood where the Can. Pacific Windsor Street Station now stands. On Feb. 18, 1930, about thirty of their friends and relatives assembled at their home in Longueuil to be with them on their Golden Wedding Day. The Rev. Cassidy, a former Pastor of theirs at Cowansville, alluded to them as Good Samaritans and others testified to their neighbourly and hospitable spirit and to their kindness to everyone. "Their door is always open and a right welcome one receives as he crosses the threshold and to the one who is writing this they have been so kind and helped so much." They lived on the Shufelt Farm on the North Sweetsburg Road for many years, in Montreal, and finally in Longueuil. They had:

WALTER: who died as a young boy.
 HUGH: married Grace Harrison.
 DONNA: married Whiting Ball.
 MARGUERITE: married Eric Burnet.

Issue of John L. Shufelt and Louisa E. Pettes

659. HATTIE LOUISE

Born at Sweetsburg, Que., at the Church Tavern, which at the time her Father was renting and farming the land there, on Aug. 11, 1858. On Apr. 10, 1883, married Frank P. Williams and they moved into the new house he had built at Knowlton and lived together there for nearly fifty years. He was born Nov. 1, 1858, died Jan. 26, 1932 and was the son of John Williams and Betsy Peasley of Frost Village. Like his father, he engaged in business—a General Store; and was a most congenial storekeeper and full of fun and stories. She has been Regent of the Sir John Fisher Chapter, Daughters of the Empire for 21 years. They had:

FRANCIS NATHANIEL: born Jan. 19, 1884. Married Oct. 12, 1910, Annie Elizabeth Robinson of Waterloo, and have Francis Arthur and Elizabeth (Betty) Foster.

660. HENRY GERALD

Born at Iron Hill, Que., Mar. 19, 1862. The early part of his life he spent at Brome, Que., being for the most of that time engaged in farming. For the past twenty years he has been engaged in construction work, having been employed by the Canadian Pacific, Canadian National, the City of Toronto Works Dept., and others in the capacity of Inspector of Concrete; among other large bridges, he was Inspector on the C. P. R. viaduct at Port Hope, Ont., and the Bloor Street viaduct built by the City of Toronto. He is a Liberal in politics.

On Aug. 4, 1890, married Mary Melissa Ball, daughter of James Ball and Canzadia Stanley Benham. She was born at Turkey Hill, Que., on May 22, 1863. She died July 19, 1937—buried at Brome beside the church and in sight of her old home. They had:

(676) HENRY BALL: born Mar. 7, 1896.
 (677) CANZADIA LOUISE: born May 20, 1899.
 (678) MYRTLE MARGUERITE: born Jan. 29, 1902

661. SARAH CATHERINE

Born at Brome, Mar. 6, 1865. On Mar. 26, 1885, married Augustus W. Mitchell, born Jan. 9, 1847, died at Granby, Que., Oct. 22, 1917. He was a Provincial Land Surveyor. They had:

HAROLD: died as a young child.

GERALD: born ———: died Oct. 27, 1918 during the flu epidemic. He was an Inspector in the Canadian Bank of Commerce and said to be a very clever Banker. Married, Jan. 1, 1914, Mary L. Tenny and they had one daughter, Geraldine.

KENNETH: born ———. Married, Feb. 10, 1926, Gladys Gethen. He is a Bank Manager.

FLORENCE LOUISE: born ———. Married, Oct. 16, 1915, Clyde K. Stewart and lives in Ontario.

IVAN: born ———. Not married.

RUPERT JOHN: born ———. Married, Apr. 9, 1930, Margaret Watson.

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of Charles Shufelt and

662. EDELLE

Born ———. Married Raymond Spahr.

Issue of Edward Shufelt and Florence Pettifish

663. ELWOOD

Born at East Farnham, Que. in Nov. 1887. After his mother died he lived with his grandfather Hiram Shufelt until he was sixteen. He has lived most of his life in Montreal.

He is a building contractor and also conducts a large tourist camp near Montreal West—"Cheerio Camp."

In Dec. 1908, he married Gladys Brimmer, daughter of John J. Brimmer and Levina Shufelt and they have one son:

JOHN WESLEY: born July 8, 1912. Married Beryl Leaper.

664. MABEL

Born Apr. 1880. Married Thomas Nelson, and lives in Chicago. They had:

DORIS: born

Issue of Levi Shufelt and Elizabeth Daniels

665. RUPERT

Born at East Farnham, Jan. 30, 1894. He is a Liberal, a Farmer and a member of the United Church. Married Elva Sweet, daughter of Benj. Sweet of Knowlton. They have:

MARGARET ELIZABETH: born Apr. 14, 1920.

666. LUCY GRACE

Born at East Farnham, Mar. 27, 1895. Not married. Is a very successful teacher.

667. MARION ELIZABETH

Born at East Farnham, Jan. 2, 1897. Married Maurice Webb, born Nov. 24, 1896 and they live at East Farnham, where they have a farm. They have:

ROBERT WINSTON: born July 4, 1923.

GERALD HERBERT: born Sept. 7, 1929.

668. GUY E.
Born at East Farnham, Aug. 30, 1901. Not married.
669. GORDON W.
Born at East Farnham, May 25, 1907. Not married.
670. FREDERICK H.
Born at East Farnham, Dec. 29, 1909. Not married.
671. HARRIET E.
Born at East Farnham, Dec. 31, 1913.

Issue of Clinton P. Shufelt and Grace Whitman

672. BRUCE WHITMAN
Born at Boston, Mass., Nov. 30, 1897: died Jan. 8, 1926—buried in Terrace Hill Cem., South Walpole, Mass.
On Dec. 30, 1920, he married at East Walpole, Mass., Ruth Gould—born Dec. 17, 1897—and they had:
BARBARA G.: born Apr. 12, 1922.
BRUCE W. JR.: born Mar. 3, 1925.
FRANK L.: born Aug. 15, 1927.

Issue of Arthur M. Shufelt and Lucy J. Moore

673. CLINTON
Born

Issue of Thomas N. Shufelt and Gertrude M. Jones

674. EDWIN
Born

675. PAUL
Born

Issue of Henry G. Shufelt and Mary M. Ball

676. HENRY BALL
Born at Brome, Mar. 7, 1896. Is a bookkeeper. On Jan. 29, 1930, married at Montreal, Mabel E. Henshaw, born Jan. 13, 1904, daughter of William Henshaw and Thurza Manship. No children.
677. CANZADIA LOUISE
Born at Brome, May 20, 1899. Not married. Is a teacher in Toronto.
678. MYRTLE MARGUERITE
Born at Brome, Jan. 29, 1902. Not married. Is a bookkeeper in Toronto.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Henry Shufelt and Maria Roth

679. GEORGE

Born on Nov. 24, 1781 in the vicinity of Churchtown, N. Y., probably in what was then Livingston Manor; record of his baptism is found in the Registers of St. Thomas Evangelical Lutheran Church of Churchtown, N. Y., as "Georg, son of Henrich Zufeld and Maria his wife."

Married Mary Church, "Aunt Polly," daughter of Captain John Church and Tryphena Huntingdon: she was born at Caldwell's Manor, Province of Quebec, July 13, 1784, and died Apr. 26, 1878. He died on Sept. 25, 1833 at Scottsmore, Que., but his grave, and that of his wife, have not been located and are probably unmarked. They are probably buried on the Henry Shufelt Farm at Scottsmore, where there used to be a small family cemetery. They lived in Dunham Township in the vicinity of Scottsmore, possibly on lot 24 of the first range Dunham Township, and had a family of at least five children:

(687) TRYPHENA: born Feb. 26, 1804.

(688) KATHERINE: born Sept. 18, 1806, or 1807.

(689) JUDAH: born June 3, 1810.

(690) ELIZABETH "Aunt Betsey": born Mar. 18, 1818.

(691) GEORGE HARRISON: born Mar. 27, 1829.

680. CATHERINE

Bapt. Nov. 27, 1783. She undoubtedly was the Catherine Shufelt who married Christopher Shufelt and is buried in Christ Church Cem., Sweetzburg, Que. Born circa April 1783, died Mar. 2, 1867. See record for Christopher Shufelt, No. 723.

681. JACOB

Born Mar. 9, 1786; died June 27, 1840. He was probably the Jacob Shufelt who was taken prisoner, by the Americans, at Missisquoi Bay, in October 1813.

Married in 1810, Salome "Aunt Lorna" Church, daughter of Capt. John Church and Tryphena Huntington. She was born Nov. 27, 1788 and died ————. They are said to be buried in East Dunham Cem., but no stone could be found. After Jacob's death she went around nursing. They had:

LESTER: born Feb. 8, 1811—no further record.

(692) ESTHER: born Mar. 8, 1812.

(693) MELINDA: born Feb. 24, 1814.

DORINDA: born May 25, 1816. No further record.

WILLIAM HUNTING: born July 1, 1818—no further record.

(694) HANNAH: born Mar. 8, 1822.

(695) CATHERINE: born Dec. 11, 1824.

MATILDA: born ————. No further record.

(696) DRUSILLA: born

(697) JACOB: born May 30, 1829.

(698) JOHN HENRY: born Jan. 22, 1832.

PRISCILLA: born Jan. 22, 1832—no further record.

(699) GERRARD: born June 9, 1834.

682. MARGARET

What undoubtedly is the record of her baptism is found in the Reformed Church Registers, Claverack, N. Y. as follows: Margretha—Parents—Henrick Zufeld and Maria Rood—Jan. 20, 1788. And it seems quite certain that she was the Margaret Shufelt who married Moses Winchester—Shoemaker—and had:

ANN: bapt. Sept. 9, 1810.

No further record.

683. ELIZABETH

Born Sept. 23, 1790 or 1791: died Dec. 16, 1833. Married, Dec. 4, 1816, John Church, Jr., "Trader," son of Capt. John Church and Tryphena Huntington. He was born Jan. 25, 1793, and died Oct. 16, 1831. He and his wife are buried in Christ Church Cem., Sweetsburg. They had:

JOHN EDWARD: born July 28, 1817: died Dec. 8, 1858—married Mary Ann Shufelt.

HENRY ALEXANDER: born Aug. 31, 1819: died Nov. 16, 1823.

GEORGE HORACE: born Jan. 28, 1822.

HENRY ALEXANDER: born Aug. 16, 1824.

LEVI: born July 29, 1826: died Aug. 27, 1826.

684. FREDERICK (Fite)

What undoubtedly is record of his baptism is found in the Registers of the Reformed Church, Claverack, N. Y. as follows: "Fait—Parents, Henrick Zufeld and Maria Roth—April 5, 1796. Sponsors Fait Muller and Catharina Zufeld." While the Christian name on his tombstone is "Frederick," he was generally known as "Fite" or "Fight," his name appearing thus in Priest Cotton's Registers, Dunham. Fait and Fite are common names of the early Dutch or German settlers in New York. He married Wealthy Pickle, a daughter of Peter Pickle and Amy Church. They had:

HENRY PETER: born Oct. 21, 1827: died Nov. 22, 1827.

(700) ELIZABETH MARY (Betsey): bapt. Nov. 20, 1829.

(701) JOSEPH PETER: born Aug. 27, 1832.

(702) SARAH M.: born circa Dec. 27, 1835.

(703) HENRY: born 1836.

(704) CHARITY ANN: born Sept. 13, 1837, after death of her father. Mrs. Henry Pickle "Aunt Vi" says that about the year 1862 a lady, first cousin of her father Calvin Church, whose mother was Laney Pickle, came from Claverack, N. Y. to visit the place of her birth. Mr. Church took her on the Sweetsburg Road leading towards Gilman Corner and she asked him to stop opposite where the river bends nearest to the road at the foot of the big hill. He stopped his horse and said, "I'll go with you." "No," she replied, "I would like to go all alone." And she went up on the hill opposite, where the old road used to be, and found the spot. Aunt Vi says that she

was always told that this place was where Fite Shufelt lived; the well and cellar are still there. On Dec. 14 or 15, Fite Shufelt was found dead by his wife, within a short distance from his house. According to the account of his death, as found in the Dec. 20, 1836 issue of the Missisquoi Standard, "he had failed to reach home the night before and excited some apprehension by his absence," and his wife went out and found him frozen to death. His widow married a William Simmons and she died May 12, 1873, age 68 years, and 8 months. She and her first husband are buried in Christ Church Cem., Sweetsburg.

685. HENRY

Born Feb. 10, 1802, probably in Canada. Bapt. Dec. 6, 1818 in Dunham Twp. He was probably the Henry, who in Dec. 1829 married Tryphena Shufelt and died between years 1830 and 1836. They had:

(705) HENRIETTA: bapt. Nov. 25, 1830.
See also record for Tryphena Shufelt, No. 727.

686. JONAS

Born —————: died —————.

Married Margaret —————, and they had:

SUSANNA: born July 23, 1835.
No further record.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of George Shufelt and Mary Church

687. TRYPHENA

Born Feb. 26, 1804. Married, Oct. 20, 1830, Henry D. Chapman and first lived near Iron Hill, Que., then went to Wells, Minn. They had a son, John.

688. KATHERINE

Born Sept. 18, 1806 or 1807. Married, Feb. 13, 1825, Hiram Scott, son of Capt. Lemuel Scott. She died Jan. 20, 1882—buried in Pettes Cem., West Brome. They had:

LEVI: born

DIANA: born

LUTHER: born

ELIZABETH: born —————, married her double cousin

George Adam Shufelt.

FEDORA: born

NORMAN: born

689. JUDAH

Born June 3, 1810. Married July 9, 1835, Peter Pickle 2nd. He died July 24, 1859 and she in Feb. 1890. They are probably both buried in the Scottsmore Cem. but only his grave is marked. Three children died young, viz:

FREDERICK A.: born in 1836: died Apr. 20, 1842.

CALISTA ANN: born in 1843: died Jan. 31, 1851.

LORETTA: born in 1850: died Feb. 14, 1852.

They also had:

MIRANDA: born

SAREPTA: born

THOMAS: born

690. ELIZABETH (Aunt Betsey)

Born Mar. 18, 1818; married, Oct. 23, 1849, Reuben Fuller and lived in Bolton Center. She died Feb. 8, 1899. They had:

LOREN H.: born

ANGELO: born

691. GEORGE HARRISON

Born Mar. 27, 1829. He was a member of Church of England, a Liberal in politics.

Married Minerva Tilson, daughter of Richard Tilson, born circa 1840. They first lived near Scottsmore—lot 6, range 1, Brome Twp. On Nov. 15, 1873, deeded his land to Ira Scott and about that time moved to Montreal. From there they went to a farm in the Twp. of Magog, on the West side of Magog Lake, and about 1884 moved to Town of Magog, where on June 6, 1906, he died and is buried. They had:

(706) LILLIE: born Oct. 20, 1872.

Issue of Jacob Shufelt and Salome Church

692. ESTHER

Born Mar. 8, 1812: died Apr. 30, 1860. Married Oct. 26, 1842, Joseph Manuel, born 1821, died June 17, 1895. They are buried in Pettes Cem., West Brome.

693. MELINDA

Born Feb. 24, 1814: died _____.

Is said to have married Nelson Pickle and lived in States but not rar.

694. HANNAH

Born Mar. 8, 1822: died _____. Married, it is said, _____ Pickle who was a stage driver. First lived at Sweetsburg, then in States.

695. CATHERINE

Born Dec. 11, 1824: died _____. It is said that she married a Manuel.

696. DRUSILLA

Born _____: died _____, buried in Sutton Cem. Married David Chatfield and had:

HENRY: born _____. Married first, Mary Porter; second, May Brown.

FLORA: born _____. Married Daniel Brown.

JENNIE: born _____, Married Hiram Mills.

KATE: born ————. Married Myron Derrick.

NELLIE: born ————. Married Wm. Johnson.

BLANCHE: born ————. Died young—not married.

697. JACOB

Born May 30, 1829: died Mar. 24, 1905—buried in Sutton Cem. Married Ruth Hazard, born July 29, 1836, died Nov. 8, 1902. They had:

(707) CEPHUS: born 1855.

M. J.: born 1857. No further record.

(708) RUFUS: born

(709) EMMA: born Sept. 14, 1858.

(710) FRED: born

(711) JOHN: born

(712) VERNON: born

(713) CHARLES: born

698. JOHN HENRY

Born Jan. 22, 1832: died young—not married. Was living in 1861.

699. GERRARD

Born at Sutton, Que., June 9, 1834: died Apr. 1882—buried at Granville, N. Y. Married, in 1858, Clarissa Olin, born Oct. 8, 1834; died Feb. 25, 1927—buried in Wilmington, Del. They lived at Newport, Vt. and Granville, N. Y., and had:

(714) ABIGAIL: born Apr. 30, 1859.

(715) JOHN: born May 13, 1870.

Issue of Frederick Shufelt and Wealthy Pickle

700. ELIZABETH MARY

Born

Married John Burton—lived at Sherbrooke.

701. JOSEPH PETER

Born at Sweetsburg, Que., Aug. 27, 1832: died at Knowlton, Sept. 11, 1899. He and his wife were buried at Knowlton but later moved to Burlington, Vt. to the plot of their son there.

On Feb. 6, 1862, married Nancy Syloina Greene, a daughter of Heman Greene and Elizabeth Fargo of St. Sebastien. She was born Dec. 25, 1834, died Dec. 28, 1909. Was a school teacher before marriage. They are remembered as "very fine people." They had:

(716) ELIZABETH WEALTHY: born Sept. 8, 1863.

(717) MARION NAOME: born June 30, 1865.

(718) HOWARD HENRY: born Mar. 29, 1867.

(719) STANLEY HEMAN: born Aug. 6, 1873.

(720) AYLMER CARLOS: born June 21, 1875.

Joseph Shufelt was a farmer by occupation, a Methodist in religion and a Liberal. He was also a Mason. After his marriage he lived at St. Sebastian and then at Knowlton.

702. SARAH M.

Born circa Dec. 27, 1835. Did not marry. Died Aug. 27, 1856—buried in Christ Church Cem., Sweetsburg.

703. HENRY

Born at Sweetsburg, Que., in 1836: died ————, buried in the old Church of England Cem., Bedford, Que. I visited this cemetery but did not locate his grave; the cemetery adjoins the Church and is in a very dilapidated and disgraceful condition. As a young man he drove stage for his Uncle Abram Pickle of Sweetsburg and in 1871 he is found listed in Lovell's Directory as a Stage Proprietor residing at Stanbridge Station, Que.

On Aug. 4, 1867 or 1868, married Hester Louise Morgan, daughter of William Morgan who was Station Agent at Stanbridge Station; the wedding took place at Swanton, Vt. and Mr. Edward Morgan, brother of Mrs. Shufelt, tells me that they went to live with a relative of Henry's by the name of Bullard—his Aunt Elizabeth Pickle who married Sam Bullard. It is probable that he was then driving one of the stages from Canada to Swanton or St. Albans. They had one child who died in infancy. Henry predeceased his wife and she married James Reid of Mystic, Que.

704. CHARITY ANN

Born Sept. 13, 1837: died June 25, 1901, buried in old cemetery between Swanton and St. Albans. Married Theodore A. Jackson, born July 31, 1834, died Sept. 19, 1915, and had:

ELIZABETH: born ————: married John Russell. Lives in St. Albans, Vt.

FREDERICK: born

Issue of Henry Shufelt and Tryphena Shufelt

705. HENRIETTA

Bapt. Nov. 25, 1830: died ————. Married ———— Wakeman or Weightman, and had:

MAY: born

SARAH: born

SINE: born

ED: born

FRANK: born

CERINA: born

They lived in Elgin, Ill.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of George Harrison Shufelt and Minerva Tilson

706. LILLIE

Born in Brome Twp. Oct. 20, 1872. Married Mar. 12, 1902, Bert Sager, and they live at Magog, Que.

Issue of Jacob Shufelt and Ruth Hazard**707. CEPHUS**

Born —————: died —————, buried in Jay, Vt. Married first, Ester Wilson; second, Georgie Geroux. They had:

ARCHIE: born

VERNON: born

PERCY: born

IOLA: born

One child died in infancy.

708. RUFUS

Born —————, died at Glen Sutton, Que. Married Fanny Aseltyne.

709. EMMA

Born Sept. 14, 1858: died Sept. 22, 1925—buried in Sutton Cem. Married first, Mark Pettit; second, John Stebbins.

710. FRED

Born in Dunham Twp. 1862. Married June 16, 1882, Flora Cunningham, born 1864, and they had:

LINDSAY F.: born

EFFIE J.: born

CLYDE R.: born

ERROLL C.: born

711. JOHN

Born East Dunham, Que., 1865. Married in 1893, Abbie Bennett, born in 1873. No children.

712. VERNON

Born in Dunham Twp. Married Pattie Aseltyne, and they had:

CLAYTON: born

DONALD: born —————, died as a boy.

713. CHARLES

Born —————. Married Lizzie Aseltyne.

Issue of Gerrard Shufelt and Clarissa Olin**714. ABIGAIL**

Born Apr. 30, 1859, lives in Vermont. Married, May 8, 1878, Frank D. Willis, born July 15, 1855, and had:

MABEL M.: born Mar. 13, 1879. Married George W. Winter.

IDA M.: born Aug. 8, 1881. Married Ernest Clapp.

CLARISSA M.: born July 13, 1885. Married Howard K. Leatherman.

715. JOHN

Born May 13, 1870. Lives in Vermont. Married Zettie Witheral in 1907, and had:

EDNA: born

Issue of Joseph P. Shufelt and Nancy S. Greene

716. ELIZABETH WEALTHY

Born at St. Sebastien, Que., Sept. 8, 1863. Married July 21, 1886, Malcolm E. Robb, son of Geo. Robb and Amanda Moses. They lived at Knowlton and now at Salem, Mass. They had:

GORDON H.: born May 9, 1887.

CEDRIC PERLEY: born Sept. 2, 1889.

MARJORIE: born

MILDRED: born

717. MARION NAOME

Born at St. Sebastien, Que., June 30, 1865: died in 1930—buried in Belmont, Mass. Married Luther A. Blunt, son of L. A. Blunt of Knowlton. They had:

CARL A.: born Oct. 23, 1888, lives at Belmont, Mass.

KENNETH L.: born Feb. 29, 1896, lives at Cambridge, Mass.

718. HOWARD HENRY

Born at St. Sebastien, Que., Mar. 29, 1867. After graduating from the Academy at Knowlton he entered the employ of the Dominion Express Co. which company he served in various capacities until Jan. 1, 1897 when he became associated with Mr. W. E. Greene. In 1903, a corporation was formed and he was elected vice-president—The W. E. Greene Co. Inc. of Burlington, Vt., dealers in Paints, Oils, Varnishes, etc., and is now the President and Treasurer. He is a 33rd degree Mason, member of Washington Lodge of Burlington, Vt., and is a Unitarian.

On Sept. 27, 1898, married Christina Gertrude Allan, daughter of John Allan and Euphemie Stenhouse, and they have one son,

(721) CLARENCE ALLAN: born May 19, 1902.

719. STANLEY HEMAN

Born at St. Sebastien, Que., on Aug. 6, 1873. Married Mary Wilson Spencer, daughter of Edward Spencer and Sarah Wilson but they have no children. They live at Salem, Mass.

720. AYLMEER CARLOE

Born at St. Sebastien, Que., June 21, 1875. Married Bertha MacDonald, daughter of Martin MacDonald and Eliza Alice Jenkins. They live at Burlington, Vt. They had:

MARJORIE: born Jan. 7, 1902. Married John A. Gray, and lives at Laconia, N. H.

GARDNER GREENE: born Oct. 25, 1908 in St. Albans. Married Ruth W. Bingham, and lives at Williston, Vt.

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of Howard Henry Shufelt and Christina G. Allan

721. CLARENCE ALLAN

Born at Burlington, Vt., May 19, 1902. On June 21, 1929, married Elizabeth Dewey Russell, born Mar. 12, 1906, daughter of James M. Russell and Grace Dewey of Benton Harbor, Mich. They live in Burlington, and have:

ALLAN RUSSELL: born Sept. 2, 1932 at Burlington.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of William Shufelt and Catherine Church

722. DAVID

Bapt. June 28, 1782—Churchtown, N. Y. records. No further record.

723. CHRISTOPHER

This man was known as "Stuffles" Shufelt, which I find was a common nickname for Christopher.

He was born in 1783 or 1784 in the vicinity of Churchtown, N. Y., probably in what was then Livingston Manor; record of his baptism is found in the Registers of St. Thomas Evangelical Lutheran Church of Churchtown, N. Y. under date of Oct. 3, 1784, and reads: "Christopher, son of William Zufeld and Catherina his wife."

He married Catherine Shufelt, probably a daughter of Henry Shufelt and Maria, born in April 1783, in New York State, and record of her baptism appears in the above quoted Church Records under date of Nov. 27, 1783. She died Mar. 2, 1867 and Christopher died two months later—May 23, 1867; they are both buried in Christ Church Cemetery, Sweetsburg, Que. They first lived in Dunham Township, then probably at or near Brome Woods, and in their later years, likely with their daughter, Mrs. Amos French. They had a family of five daughters:

(729) MARY: born

(730) REBECCA: born July 16, 1808.

(731) ELIZABETH: born May 28, 1811.

(732) CYNTHIA: born June 25, 1822 or 23.

(733) SUSANNA: born Dec. 5, 1824 or 26.

724. JOHN

Born Nov. 1, 1788: died Aug. 12, 1858—buried in Union Cemetery, Iron Hill, Que. He was one of the first settlers of Iron Hill; his location being on land now owned by Mr. Robert Mason, back of the Church. His log house was near the spring. Quoting from Cyrus Thomas's History:—"The first settler here (Brome Woods, now Iron Hill) was John Shufelt. He came about 1822, and commenced labor on the land now owned by Rev. T. W. Fyles. His nearest neighbour, at this time, lived in Farnham, four or five miles distant. About three years afterward, he sold his improvements to Jonathan and Hiram Scott." This is borne out by the census of Canada taken in 1831, at which time we find him living in Dunham Township, but he subsequently moved back to Iron Hill. He served in the War of 1812 and was probably the John Shufelt who was employed in January of 1814 at four shillings one penny per day at Fort Isle-aux-Noix where during the war of 1812-14 the militia of the Eastern Townships worked on the defenses. He married Jane Salls of Caldwell's Manor, born May 1, 1791, died Aug. 2, 1876—buried at Iron Hill. They had:

(734) PARMELA: born Dec. 3, 1815.

(735) CANDIS: born Dec. 11, 1816 or 1817.

(736) DAVID: born Feb. 11, 1818.

(737) BOWMAN: born

(738) BETSEY: born

(739) MARY: born

(740) LANEY: born

(741) FANNY: born Jan. 8, 1826.

- (742) PHOEBE: born
 (743) HARRIET: born
 (744) JOHN D.: born in 1830.
 (745) RACHAEL: born
 PAIR OF TWINS: died

725. GEORGE

He was known as George Shufelt, 3rd. Born at Caldwell's Manor, Lower Canada on Dec. 24, 1793; died at Sweetsburg, Que., on Aug. 6, 1871—buried in Christ Church Cem., Sweetsburg. "He was doubtless one of the last survivors of the early settlers of this (Dunham) Township" and what changes must he have seen. In 1795 his folks moved to Dunham Twp., then an unbroken forest and there he lived for the rest of his life. "Of a quiet and unobtrusive nature, yet possessed of an uncommonly sound judgment and discriminating mind he had acquired the greatest respect and veneration among his neighbours and all who knew him, and his sterling integrity and moral worth was widely known and highly appreciated. His character was marked by strong religious convictions and he was one of the Church Wardens of Christ Church from the time of its founding in 1854 until the time of his death, having also frequently represented that Church as a Lay Delegate to the Diocesan Synod." So testifies the Cowansville Observer. It is also interesting to note that both his son, George Fuller and grandson, William have served as Wardens of Christ Church.

On Jan. 15, 1824, married Fanny Fuller who was born in 1804. Her parents were William Fuller and Hannah Swan, and in Nov. 1824 her Father was killed while assisting at a barn raising. On Mar. 9, 1825, shortly after giving birth to their first child, George Fuller—(746), she died. Her child at his birth weighed only three pounds and his little cap, which is still preserved, was so small that it fits over a small sized tea cup. He, however, developed into a man of over two hundred pounds and wore a size seven and one-half hat. He lived with his Uncle and Aunt, Henry Fuller and Rebecca Shufelt, until his father married a second wife, Elizabeth Stinehour, in Mar. 1836. She was born in 1793 and died July 13, 1878. There were no children born of this second marriage.

George Shufelt lived on lot 26 of the 2nd Range, Dunham Twp., North Sweetsburgh Road, where he farmed for nearly fifty years and where his fine brick house still stands.

His first wife is buried in the Scott Cem., Scottsmore, and his second wife beside him at Sweetsburg.

726. LANEY

Born circa May 1798: died Apr. 3, 1854, married John I. Williams, born circa Aug. 1790, died Feb. 19, 1869. They lived between Sweetsburg and Gilman's Corner, Que. They had:

GEORGE: born —————: died —————. Married Elvira Draper. Guy Williams is their son.

LUCY: born —————: died —————. Married George Cook. George Cook is their son.

DAVID: born —————: died —————. Married Katherine Ruiter.

ALBERT: born —————: died —————. Married Levina Case.

MATHEW: born —————: died —————. Married.

727. TRYPHENA

Born —————: died —————.

Married first, on Dec. 23, 1829, Henry Shufelt, probably son of Henry Shufelt and Maria Roth, and had:

HENRIETTA: bapt. Nov. 25, 1830.

See record for Henry Shufelt and Tryphena, No. 685.

Henry died young and on May 18, 1836, Tryphena married Royal Winchester—"Uncle Rile" (whose first wife was Elizabeth Church). They first lived on what is known as the Claude Robb place near Sweetsburg, and then went to Illinois. They had:

GEORGE: born

HENRY: born

ELIZABETH: born

728. WILLIAM

Born in Canada —————: died probably at or near Iron Hill, Que., about year 1848.

He married a Scotch lady who came to Canada from Glasgow about 1822. According to the census of 1842 they were then living in Brome Twp. and had three children. She married a second time—(Thomas?) Welch—but nothing further of them can be ascertained.

William Shufelt's Family:

(747) WILLIAM LEONARD: born 1842.

(748) LEW: born

(749) LUCILDA E.: born Apr. 26, 1844.

(750) LUCRETIA: born

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Christopher Shufelt and Catherine Shufelt

729. MARY

Born —————: died circa 1841.

On Mar. 15, 1827, married Lewis Durkee, born —————: died ————— and they had:

FANNY MARIA: born Nov. 12, 1827, died Jan. 11, 1900; married Oct. 9, 1849, Harmon Parsons, born Nov. 1, 1827, died Sept. 22, 1909, and had: Lewis Clinton, born July 15, 1850, died July 14, 1914; Ranson Jay, born Dec. 29, 1851; Herman Amaziah, born June 20, 1854, died Apr. 19, 1916.

GEORGE: born —————. Married Sarah Lackey.

730. REBECCA (Peggy)

Born July 16, 1808: died July 18, 1886—buried in Scott Cem., Scottsmore, Que. On Feb. 1, 1827, married Henry Hooker Fuller, born in 1808; died Mar. 29, 1886, and they lived in North Sutton. They had:

HENRY ALEXANDER: born —————. Married Sarah Harrington.

WILLIAM: born —————. Married Mary Ann Harrington, sister of Sarah.

L. D. BURTON: born —————. Married Drusilla Grimes.

ORLANDO F.: born —————. Married Theda West.

SYDNEY O.: born ————. Married Lucretia Mandigo and had Henry E. and Effie M. Sydney, died in Monrovia, Calif., where he was familiarly known as "Dad Fuller."

HOPPALONA: born ————. Died in infancy.

MYRON L.: born ————. Married in Minnesota.

MARY E.: born in 1842: died Aug. 8, 1907—buried in Scottsmore. Married M. Durac.

FANNIE E.: born ————. Married Edward Dow.

LOREN N.: born ————. Married Jane Clark.

731. ELIZABETH (Betsey)

Born May 28, 1811: died ————.

She married George Traver and they lived in North Sutton. They had:

HIRAM: born ————. Married Wealthy Hawley.

MARY JANE: born ————. Married Albert Hawley, brother of Wealthy.

EMERY: born ————. Married Merit Derby.

CATHERINE: born ————. Married Smith Vernal.

OLIVE: born ————. Married Webster Walker.

732. CYNTHIA

Born June 25, 1822 or 1823: died May 8, 1898—buried in Scottsmore. On Dec. 9, 1841, married Benoni Darbe and lived on lot 18, Range 1, Dunham. They had:

MERRITT: born 1843: died Oct. 1934. Married Millicent Hawley, and had, Milton and Lydia.

LUCIUS: born Apr. 25, 1847: died Sept. 12, 1935. Married Jan. 25, 1867, Ruth Sweet, born 1846, died in Oct. 1930. They had one daughter, Ethel E., born in 1879. She married in 1900, Mahlon Toof.

733. SUSANNA

Born Dec. 5, 1824 or 1826: died Jan. 19, 1900—buried in Strong Memorial Cem., North Sutton. Married Amos French, born 1825, died Mar. 14, 1883. They had no children.

Issue of John Shufelt and Jane Salls

734. PARMELA

Born Dec. 3, 1815. Married Joshua Cook and they went to the West.

735. CANDIS or CANDACE

Born Dec. 11, 1816: died Apr. 18, 1914—buried in Christ Ch. Cem., Sweetsburg. Married first, ———— Hewitt and they kept a hotel in Montreal; he died and she married George Boright.

736. DAVID

Born in the Township of Dunham on Feb. 11, 1818: died at the home of his daughter, Lucy, at East Farnham on Dec. 10, 1911—buried at Iron Hill, Que. He was a farmer and a Liberal.

In 1842, married Polly Cook, daughter of Silas Cook and Polly Allen, a lineal descendant of Francis Cook, one of the Pilgrim Fathers, whose name is engraved on Plymouth Rock. She was born Aug. 4, 1820 and died Nov. 15, 1899. They began housekeeping in a log house on a farm near Brome

Pond, now owned by Mr. Neely Miltimore and lived there nearly twenty-six years. They then lived on the farm which they later sold to their son, Winslow, and moved to Sweetsburg and finally to East Farnham where they both died. They had:

- (751) LUCY: born Aug. 23, 1843.
- (752) ARTHUR: born Dec. 26, 1844.
- (753) WINSLOW: born Aug. 23, 1847.
- (754) ALICE A.: born Dec. 22, 1849.
- (755) FRANKLIN DAVID: born Apr. 12, 1852.
- (756) JOHN HARMAN: born Feb. 22, 1856.
- (757) RACHAEL: born Nov. 18, 1862.

737. BOWMAN

Born at Iron Hill, Que. Went to the West.

738. BETSEY

Born —————: died ————— at Warden, Que. Married Jacob Wallace.

739. MARY

Born —————: died ————— at Waterloo, Que. Married Simeon Graves.

740. LANEY

Born —————: died —————.
Married Joshua Bull of East Farnham.

741. FANNY

Born Jan. 8, 1826: died Sept. 6, 1891—buried in West Shefford Cem. Married Nathan Graves.

742. PHOEBE

Born —————: died ————— in the West. Married Wm. Cutting.

743. HARRIET

Born —————: died ————— at Green Bay, Wis. Married Geo. Willis. He died at Iron Hill and she married again.

744. JOHN D.

Born in 1830: died Dec. 24, 1875—buried in Church of England Cemetery, Iron Hill. He was a farmer at Iron Hill, a Conservative in politics and a member of the Church of England.

He married Harriet Drusilla Scott, daughter of Jedediah Scott and Drusilla Pettes. She was born ————— and died Mar. 22, 1931. He predeceased her and she married George McCrum. They had:

- (758) MARTIN: born —————
- (759) LILLIAN: born —————
- ELNORA: born —————: died age 5 years.
- EUGENE: born —————: died age 2 years.

745. RACHAEL

Born —————. Married William Sloan.

Issue of George Shufelt and Fanny Fuller

746. GEORGE FULLER

Born at Sweetsburg on Mar. 3, 1825: died there Apr. 1, 1905—buried in Christ Church Cem.

On Apr. 14, 1861, married Cynthia Sophia Newell, a daughter of Dr. Oliver Newell and Sophia Cowie, born Aug. 1, 1834, died Aug. 21, 1895. They lived on his father's farm and had a family of four children. He was a member of the Home Guard of Dunham Twp., which was formed to repulse the Fenian Invasion in 1870, and took part in the skirmish at Eccle's Hill; in 1871 he is found as serving as Commissary of that regiment. He also served as Mayor of his village.

GEORGE SEYMOUR: born Jan. 25, 1862: died Jan. 11, 1875.

WILLIAM OLIVER: born May 11, 1863. Not married; lives at Sweetsburg.

FRANKLIN FULLER: born circa 1868: died Jan. 19, 1912—unmarried.

FANNY: born in 1868. Married Wm. Baker (son of Senator Geo. B. Baker). He died in Feb. 1901 and she now lives with her brother, William.

Issue of William Shufelt and

747. WILLIAM LEONARD

Born in Brome Twp. 1842: died in 1927—buried in Lowell, Vt. When he was about twelve years old ran away from home and went to States; this was after his own father died.

He married twice; his first wife Ella Dana in 1869, and his second wife, Hattie Brown, in 1879. They had:

(760) ALICE: born 1880.

(761) LEON: born 1883.

(762) LEO: born 1886.

(763) FRANK: born in 1891.

(764) HARRIS RALPH: born 1895.

748. LEW

Born —————: died —————.

Married Lizzie Hackstaff, and they had:

(765) MINNIE: born

749. LUCILDA E.

Born Apr. 26, 1844 in Brome Twp.: died Oct. 1889 at Troy, N. H., where she is buried. On Feb. 17, 1866, married Homer E. Goodridge, born Oct. 3, 1843, died Aug. 1, 1912, and had:

HELENA M.: born Mar. 17, 1867. Married, July 4, 1888, Harry C. Schnell and had, Harry H., born Oct. 28, 1889.

IRENE M.: born June 15, 1869. Married, Nov. 3, 1888, Walter S. Damon, and had, Jonas, born Nov. 26, 1889 and Elmer, born June 11, 1892.

LILLEY M.: born Mar. 1, 1872. Married, Dec. 25, 1912, John Donovan.

HOMER W.: born Jan. 10, 1874. Not married.

GEORGE W.: born June 20, 1876. Married, Aug. 12, 1915, Annie B. Kilburn.

FRANK W.: born Sept. 29, 1881. Married Apr. 16, 1906, Alice

M. Columb, and they had, Lillian May, died when a few days old, Apr. 26, 1907; Homer J., born Dec. 25, 1908; George E., born Jan. 1, 1912 and Alice Lucilda, died Apr. 26, 1918, age 1 year.

750. LUCRETIA

Born in Brome Twp.

Married ——— Cross, lived in Lowell, Vt. and had:

LOUIS LEONARD: born

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of David Shufelt and Polly Cook

751. LUCY

Born Aug. 23, 1843: died Feb. 12, 1931—buried in Bull Cem., East Farnham.

Married Orville Kathan and had:

LUCIA: born

ARNOLD: born

DORA: born

752. ARTHUR

Born Dec. 26, 1844: died ——— in Michigan.

He married Delta Thwing. They had:

(766) VERNON: born

(767) WILMA: born

753. WINSLOW

Born at Iron Hill, Aug. 23, 1847: died in 1919—buried in Church of England Cemetery, Iron Hill. He was a farmer.

He married Clara Joyal, daughter of ——— Joyal and ———. She was born ———. They had:

(768) MERTON WINSLOW: born May 18, 1877.

(769) CECIL F.: born Nov. 9, 1879.

GERTRUDE: born Aug. 28, 1882: died in 1919.

(770) ROSSIE: born Dec. 8, 1885.

(771) ARTHUR: born July 12, 1889.

754. ALICE A.

Born Dec. 22, 1849: died July 18, 1920—buried in Cong. Cem., Cowansville. Married Sept. 16, 1879, Charles Fuller, Jr., son of Charles Fuller and Mandana Shufelt, born Mar. 31, 1854: died Feb. 2, 1919.

755. FRANKLIN DAVID

Born at Iron Hill Apr. 12, 1852: died there Mar. 20, 1930—buried in the Union Cem., Iron Hill. He was a farmer owning "The Highlands" and was a staunch Liberal in politics, very jovial and well known in the community.

On Oct. 15, 1875, married Florence Cunningham, a daughter of John Norton Cunningham and Lucy McCoy. She was born Apr. 7, 1857. They adopted:

(772) THOMAS: born in 1882.

(773) LUCY POLLY: born in

756. JOHN HARMAN

Born Feb. 22, 1856: died ———.

Married Olive Pattie and they lived in McMillan, Mich. They had:

ARTHUR: born

RACHAEL PEARL: born

MYRTLE: born

LUCY: born

757. RACHAEL

Born Nov. 18, 1862. She lives at Frelighsburg, Que. Married John McCrum of Iron Hill.

Issue of John D. Shufelt and Harriet D. Scott

758. MARTIN

Born

He is a farmer at Glen Sutton, Que.

He married twice, Sadie Tatley, and ————. Children:

ALBERTA: born

JENNIE: born

JOHN: born

LILLIAN: born

NARCISSA: born

LYNNE: born

BERTHA: born

MARTIN: born

GLADYS: born

EDDIE: born ————. Lives in Toronto.

759. LILLIAN

Born

Married Reverend W. Robinson.

Issue of William L. Shufelt and Hattie Brown

760. ALICE

Born in 1880. Married first, Walter Wyman and they had:

WILLIAM: born ————. Married, Dec. 3, 1932, Luella Welch.

EVA: born ————. Married ———— Wheeler.

LENA: born ————. Married ———— Reed.

Married second, Harry Morse.

761. LEON

Born at Montgomery, Vt. in 1883. Married Sophia Duseo and they had:

CARL: born

MARJORIE: born ————. Married ———— Robinson.

LEONARD: born

DOROTHY: born

IRENE: born

DONALD: born

ARNOLD: born

762. LEO

Born in 1886. Married Lula Powers. They live at Lowell, Vt. Have no children.

763. FRANK

Born in 1891. Married Abbie Norris.

764. HARRIS RALPH

Born at Lowell, Vt. in 1895. Married Anna Jensen and they had:

LOISE MILDRED: born in 1925.

SHIRLEY JEANETTE: born in 1926.

HARRIS RALPH, JR.: born in 1931.

BARBARA MAE: born May 8, 1933.

He served in the American Army during the World War.

Issue of Lew Shufelt and Lizzie Hackstaff

765. MINNIE
Born

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of Arthur Shufelt and Delta Thwing

766. VERNON
Born
767. WILMA
Born

Issue of Winslow Shufelt and Clara Joyal

768. MERTON WINSLOW
Born May 18, 1877. He is a buttermaker and a member of the Church of England. Lives at Hinesburg, Vt.
Married Stella Ingalls, daughter of Owen Ingalls and they had:
OWEN: born
FRANK: died in 1932.
EVAN: born
ELEANOR: born
769. CECIL F.
Born Nov. 9, 1879. He is a farmer at Iron Hill, a Liberal in politics and a member of the Church of England. On Oct. 21, 1906, married Victoria Mason, daughter of ———— Mason and they had:
WINSLOW M.: born ————. Married, Dec. 24, 1934,
Norma Golden Hope. He is a school teacher.
ALLAN: born
ALICE: born
770. ROSSIE
Born Dec. 8, 1885. Married Leon Truax and they live in Bradford, Vt.
771. ARTHUR
Born July 12, 1889. He lives in Montreal where he is engaged as a mercantile clerk.
On ———— married Vivian McClay, daughter of Josephus McClay and they had:
SPENCER: born in 1921.
KEITH: born in 1923.
- Adopted Children of Franklin D. Shufelt and Flora Cunningham
772. THOMAS
Born in 1882.
Married Laura Glover, daughter of Dr. Glover of Hemmingford. They had:
FRANCES MARION: born ————. On Sept. 16, 1931,
she married Kurt Ludwig Luneburg of Kiel, Germany.
FRANKLIN: born
773. LUCY POLLY
Born ————. Married Cedric Hastings and they live in Hartford, Conn.

SUNDRY RECORDS

774. HALMIRA

Born circa 1833. Died _____.

In the Canadian Census Records of 1861, it is found that a Halmira Shufelt, "Teacher" was living at what is now Scottsmore and was then 28 years of age. No other record.

775. MARY

A Mary Shufelt married in Mar. 1830, Samuel Eldridge, who lived near Knowlton, Que.; she was his second wife, and they had two sons:

PETER M.: born Aug. 23, 1833. Married _____. Served in American Civil War.

JOSHUA R.: born Oct. 31, 1834. Did not marry. Died April 1906. She lived only a few years after her marriage, and Samuel Eldridge married a third wife, Tirzah Shepherd in 1837. See Rev. E. M. Taylor's History of Brome County. It is said that this Mary Shufelt was from St. Armand way, and so it seems probable that she was "Polly" Shufeldt, born June 19, 1792, daughters of George Suhfeldt and Elizabeth Moul—see record No. 560.

776. JACOB

A Jacob Shufelt received a grant of land in Weldon Township, Three River District, Oct. 1, 1836.

777. PETER

A Peter Shufelt was living in the Township of Stanbridge in 1825—see Canadian Census.

778. SAMUEL

Born in 1791. He probably died at East Kingston, New Hampshire as he was living there when 84 years of age. He lived first in Dunham Twp., Que., where probably his parents also lived. He served in the War of 1812-15, as a private in the 4th Battalion of Eastern Township Militia.

On Dec. 24, 1815, married Mary Shufelt, a daughter of _____ Shufelt and _____, and in 1831 they were living in the First Range of Dunham Township, probably at or near Scottsmore; but some time prior to 1842 they must have moved away for his name does not appear in the Canadian Census for that year, and I find that he was living in East Kingston, N. H. in 1875. In writing to the postmaster there, he replied, "No one by this name left in this town. Went away several years ago." They had:

LANY: born June 24, 1817.

GEORGE WILLIAM: born Apr. 18, 1820.

MARY: died in Dunham Township July 13, 1823.

HENRY: baptized June 12, 1824.

SAMUEL: baptized Aug. 15, 1829.

779. ZACHARIUS SHUFELT

Parents not traced, but perhaps Geo. Shufeldt and Elizabeth Moul. See Record No. 560.

Born in July 1791: died on Apr. 3, 1875 in West Sutton, Que., where he is buried in a small cemetery. On his tombstone is the following inscription:

"Affliction sore long time I bore

Physicians were in vain

'Till God was pleased and death gave ease

And freed me from my pain."

He was a farmer, a big man and a great talker. He probably lived first in the Parish of St. Thomas, now in Missisquoi County, for according to the Census of 1825 a Zachariah Shufelt was then living there; in his later years, at least, he lived in Sutton Township.

Married first, Elizabeth Kimball and they had:

(780) ELIZABETH: born in 1821.

ANNA MARIA: born at Sutton, Que., on July 18, 1830: died there on June 26, 1861. Probably did not marry.

(781) JOHN: born in 1831.

GEORGE: born ————. He may have been the George Shufelt who died at Bedford about year 1895, unmarried.

Married second, Sarah Fadden, born in 1814, died on Nov. 21, 1896—buried in West Sutton. They had:

ANN: born in 1841: died June 7, 1861—buried in West Sutton. Did not marry.

(782) NANCY JANE: born Oct. 2, 1842.

JAMES: born in 1836 or 1846.

FREDERICK A.: born in 1849. He was killed on June 30, 1872 while unloading railroad rails at Sutton; buried in West Sutton. He did not marry.

(783) EDWARD: born

(784) LORENZO: born

(785) ROBERT: born

(786) MELVIN L.: born July 18, 1861.

(787) JACOB M.: born

(788) WILLIAM: born

(789) MATILDA: born

RICHARD: born ————. He did not marry. He was in the Battle of Bulls Run during the Civil War and died shortly afterwards.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Zacharius Shufelt—Elizabeth Kimball

780. ELIZABETH

Born in 1821: died Apr. 19, 1893—buried in Berkshire Center, Vt.

Married Uel Chambers, and had:

ZACHARIUS: born July 1838: died Aug. 10, 1841—buried in West Sutton.

781. JOHN

Born in 1831 at Turkey Hill, Que., where he had a farm, on Apr. 6, 1903.

Married Julia A. Thomas, who was an aunt of the Eastern Township His-

torian, Cyrus Thomas. She was born in 1822 and died Nov. 21, 1914. They are buried in Knowlton Cem. They had:

(790) EDISON M.: born in 1855.

EDWIN W.: born in 1856.

(791) EDNAH M.: born in 1857.

(792) ELLEN A.: born in 1860.

(793) ETTIE M.: born in 1867.

EMMA: born ————. Married Fred Lafontaine.

Issue of Zacharius Shufelt—Sarah Fadden

782. NANCY JANE

Born Oct. 2, 1842: died Jan. 20, 1885—buried in St. John's Cem., Brome, Que.

Married Patrick Copeland, and had:

ADELLA: born ————. Married Albert Jacobs.

WILLIAM: born ————. Married ————.

FREDERICK: born ————. Married Annie Curier.

JIM: born ————. Married Gertrude Lerin.

ALICE: born

JENNIE: born

HOMER: born

783. EDWARD

Born

Married ———— Oliver.

784. LORENZO

Born ————: died in April 1929 at Bakersfield, Vt.—buried in Richford.

Married ———— Como, but had no children.

785. ROBERT

Born

He was a moulder and lived in the States.

Married ———— Prosser, and they had one daughter and one son.

786. MELVIN L.

Born in West Sutton, Que., on July 18, 1861: died at Pigeon Hill, where he was a farmer, on Feb. 12, 1928 and is buried there.

On Feb. 24, 1891, married Albertine Rhycard, daughter of Nial Rhycard and Hannah Shufelt, and they had:

(794) ANNIE M.: born Dec. 24, 1895.

787. JACOB MARTIN

Born ————: died at Cowansville, Que. in April 1929—buried in Sutton.

Married Janet Coon, born in 1853, died in 1913. They had:

CHARLIE J.: born in Nov. 1875: died Aug. 28, 1893—buried in West Sutton.

CLARENCE M.: born in April 1890: died Oct. 7, 1908—buried in Sutton.

EVA: born

DORA: born

SADIE: born

ARTHUR: born

ROBERT: born

788. WILLIAM
Born —————: died Dec. 1, 1912 at East Pinnacle, Que.—buried in Richford, Vt.
Married Sarah Warner, daughter of William Warner, and they had:
FRANK: born in 1885: died Mar. 8, 1887—buried in West Sutton.
(795) ESTHER: born
ROBERT: born
ADAM: born
CYRUS: born
BESSIE: born
789. MATILDA
Born —————
Married ————— McKee. She died in Albany, N. Y.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of John Shufelt and Julia A. Thomas

790. EDISON M.
Born in 1855.
Married Nancy (Benham) Smith, a widow. She died in California. He was a plasterer and a good one too.
791. EDNAH M.
Born in 1857.
Married Chauncy Luce.
792. ELLEN A.
Born in 1860.
Married Thomas Benham as his second wife.
793. ETTIE M.
Born in 1867: died in 1925; buried in Knowlton Cem.
Married John V. Willey.

Issue of Melvin L. Shufelt and Albertine Rhycard

794. ANNIE M.
Born Dec. 24, 1895.
Married Aug. 18, 1920, Howard Guthrie and lives at Pigeon Hill. They have:
GORDON M.: born
FRANK H.: born

Issue of William Shufelt and Sarah Warner

795. ESTHER
Born —————
Married ————— Jacobs and lives in Richford, Vt.

FROM WALTON'S CITY OF TORONTO & HOME DISTRICT
COMMERCIAL DIRECTORY, 1837

Twp. of Brock

Peter Shoefitt—Lot 1, Con. 7.
Jacob Shoefitt—Lot 2, Con. 6.
Leonard Shoefitt—Lot 3, Con. 7.

Twp. of Uxbridge

John Shoefelt—Lot 2, Con. 2.
Peter Shoefelt—Lot 2, Con. 2.

FROM BROWN'S TORONTO CITY AND HOME DISTRICT
DIRECTORY, 1846-7

1846-7

Twp. of Brock

Peter Shefelt—Lot 1, Con. 7.
John Shefelt—Lot 1, Con. 9.
James Shefelt—Lot 1, Con. 9.
Leonard Shoefelt—Lot 23, Con. 14.
Jacob Shoefelt—Lot 24, Con. 5.

Twp. of Uxbridge

Jacob Shewfelt—Lot 9, Con. 2.

FROM LOVELL'S CANADA DIRECTORY, 1857-58

Peter Shenfelt is listed as a Councillor of Goodwood, Ont.

On July 12, 1796, Peter Shewfelt was recommended to receive "200 acres if not granted before" in Upper Canada.

On June 23, 1824, Leonard Shufelt of Markham, asked for land as a settler. He was granted on June 28, 1824, 100 acres, being east half of lot 6, con. 8, Twp. of Brock, and he also received Crown Grant of the west half of lot 3, con. 7 on June 7, 1838.

Leonard Shewfelt of Brock Twp. purchased west half of Clergy Res. Lot 9, Con. 5, Twp. of Brock, July 20, 1837. He sold this land to Peter Campbell, July 2, 1842.

Peter Shufelt of Brock was allowed the east half of Lot 1, Con. 7, Twp. of Brock, under patent Oct. 5, 1848 and he and Jacob Shufelt, declared on Feb. 20, 1840, that there was then sixty-five acres of improvements on the lot, good buildings, and a good young orchard of bearing apple trees.

On Nov. 4, 1833, Ann Shufelt, of Bertie Twp., Lincoln Cty., Ontario, obtained a marriage bond; she married William Runchey.

The Peter Shewfelt and William Shewfelt given below, were without doubt sons of Hannes Zoufeld and Sarah Freer—see United States Families, Record No. 2.

796. PETER

Born June 22, 1765 at or near Albany, N. Y., died at Armow, Ont., Feb. 19, 1853, and there buried.

On May 7, 1796, he petitioned for land in Upper Canada—now Ontario—copy of his petition follows, and was recommended on July 12, 1796 to receive land.

"To his Excellency John Graves Simcoe, Esquire, Lieutenant Governor, and Commander in Chief of the Province of Upper Canada, &c, &c, &c.

IN COUNCIL

The Petition of Peter Sheufelt, from Sussex Court New Jersies who has never received Land,
Respectfully shews,

That your petitioner is desirous to settle on the lands of the Crown in this Province, being in a condition to cultivate and improve the same. That he has taken the usual oaths, & has subscribed the declaration, that he professes the Christian Religion, and obedience to the laws, and has lived inoffensively in the country which he has left. Prays your Excellency would be pleased to grant him two hundred acres of land upon the terms and conditions expressed in your Excellency's proclamation bearing date the 7th day of February, 1792, or such other quantity of land as to your Excellency in your wisdom may think meet. And your petitioner as in duty bound will ever pray.

Niagara

7 May 1796.

PUBLIC ARCHIVES OF CANADA.

Land Petition

S. 1797. No. 69."

It is found that he settled in Brock Township—just east of Toronto—and after living there for some time moved to Bruce County, Province of Ontario sometime prior to ————. The name of his wife has not been ascertained; it appears that she died prior to 1851. They had the following children all born in Canada:

(798) LEONARD: born circa 1804.

(799) JACOB: born circa 1806.

(800) JOHN: born circa 1811.

(801) JOSEPH: born circa 1821.

(803) JAMES: born circa 1823.

(802) WILLIAM: born circa 1826.

(804) LUCINDA: born

MARY ANN: born ————. No further record.

(805) LYDIA: born ————. No further record.

(806) KATIE: born

(807) CHARITY: born

797. WILLIAM

Born in New Jersey State circa 1772. Was a Baptist and a Farmer in Uxbridge Township, Ontario, in 1851.

Married Ruth ————, born circa 1773. They appear to have a son,

(808) PETER: born circa 1811.

(809) JACOB: born Dec. 26, 1803, who married Polly Castor, may also have been their son.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of Peter Shewfelt and

798. LEONARD

Born circa 1804: died ————. He was a Farmer. Married, it is said, Mary Kaster, born in Ireland, circa 1807 and had:

- (810) JOHN: born circa 1832.
- (811) GEORGE: born circa 1835.
- (812) ESTER: born circa 1839.
- (813) JOSEPH: born circa 1840.
- (814) PETER: born circa 1842.
- (815) LEONARD: born Apr. 11, 1843.
- (816) WILLIAM: born circa 1847.
- (817) ANN: born
- (818) MARY: born

799. JACOB

Born circa 1806 in Canada. Assuming that this man was the Jacob Shewfelt who was living in Brock Twp. in 1851, from the Canadian Census the following information is given.

He married Amelin ————, born in Canada circa 1809, and had:

- MELINDA: born circa 1836.
- AGNES: born circa 1838.
- MARY: born circa 1841.
- LUCINDA: born circa 1843.
- JAMES: born circa 1845.
- RACHEL: born circa 1847.
- JACOB: born circa 1850.

No further record of this family.

800. JOHN

Born circa 1811 in Canada. He was a farmer. Married Ester ————, born in Canada, and they had:

- CHRISTINE: born circa 1839.
- LYDIA: born circa 1841.
- PETER: born circa 1843.
- CHARLES: born circa 1845.
- ELIZABETH: born circa 1846.
- MARY: born circa 1848.

John Shewfelt was living in Bruce County in 1851. No further record of this family.

801. JOSEPH

Born circa 1821 in Ontario. Married Agnes Robinson, born in Ireland, circa 1833, and had:

- (819) MARY: born circa 1853.
- (820) JENNIE or JANET: born circa 1855.
- (821) ARCHIBALD: born circa 1857.
- (822) CATHERINE: born circa 1859.
- (823) ELIZABETH: born
- (824) JOHN: born
- (825) PETER: born
- (826) SUSAN: born

(827) LUCINDA: born

(828) JOSEPH: born

In 1851, Joseph Shewfelt and wife Agnes were living in Bruce County and were still there in 1861.

802. WILLIAM

Born circa 1826 in Brock Twp. Died ————, buried in Kincardine, Ont.

Married Catherine Robinson, born in Ireland, circa 1834, and had:

(829) JANNETT: born Aug. 6, 1854.

(830) MARY: born Aug. 26, 1856.

(831) ARCHIBALD: born 1858.

(832) AGNES: born 1860.

(833) CATHERINE ANN: born 1862.

(834) ELIZABETH: born Mar. 1, 1864.

(835) GRACE: born

(836) BERTHA: born

(837) ESTHER: born

(838) LOUISA: born

803. JAMES

Born circa 1822 in Canada. In 1861, was living in Bruce County.

Married Sophia ————, born in Canada circa 1826, and had:

ALFRED: born circa 1845—no further record.

(839) JACOB: born circa 1847.

(840) CLARISSA: born circa 1853.

ESTHER ELIZABETH: born circa 1858—no further record.

EMILY: born circa 1860—no further record.

JAMES: born ————. No further record.

TENA: born ————. No further record.

804. LUCINDA

Born

Married Charles Smith.

805. LYDIA

Born

Married ———— Woodward.

806. KATIE

Born

Married ———— Wrightman.

807. CHARITY

Born

Married Thomas Brocklebank.

Probably Issue of William Shewfelt and Ruth————

808. PETER

Born circa 1811. Was a farmer in Uxbridge Twp. and a Baptist.

Married Elizabeth ———, born circa 1820, and had:

ALMIRA: born circa 1843.

ALMADA: born circa 1844.

ALEX: born circa 1846.

JANNETT: born circa 1848.

SOPHIA: born circa 1850.

JANE: born circa 1852.

ESTER: born circa 1855.

MARY A.: born circa 1857.

W. JOHN: born circa 1859.

No further record of this family.

809. JACOB

The following has been taken from a History of St. Clair County, Michigan.

Born in New York State Dec. 26, 1803: died ———.

"Jacob Shufelt is a farmer, Section 14, P. O. Atkins, is a native New York State . . . He grew up to manhood in that State and removed to Canada and lived there until 1853 when he came to this country, and bought land and cleared it and made his farm and since then for the past thirty years has lived in this town. His farm contains 80 acres. In 1831, he married Miss Polly Castor. She was a native of Canada, near Toronto. She died Oct. 19, 1873."

They had:

ALICE: born

SUSAN: born

ELMIRA: born

RUTH: born

MELINDA: born

MARY: born

WILLIAM: born

PETER: born

URIAH: born

PHILIP: born

No further record of this family.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Leonard Shewfelt and Mary Kaster

810. JOHN

Born circa 1832.

Married Eliza Robinson, born circa 1839, and had:

(841) THOMAS WILLIAM: born circa 1858.

(842) ARCHIBALD R.: born circa 1860.

(843) LEONARD: born

(844) SAMUEL: born

(845) MATHEW JOHN: born

(846) ROBERT: born

(847) GEORGE: born

- (848) JANE: born
- (849) MARY: born
- (850) JOSEPH: born
- (851) ALBERT: born

811. GEORGE

Born circa 1835.

Married Charlotte Took, born in England, circa 1835, and had:

ANNIE: born _____. Married George Daniel, and had:

Walter and Milton.

REBECCA: born

ELLA: born

JANE: born

SUSAN: born

If this is the same George and wife Charlotte who appear in the census of Bruce County in 1861, they had:

JOHN ALBERT: born circa 1855.

ANN ELIZABETH: born circa 1857.

MARY EVANGELINE: born circa 1860.

812. ESTER

Born circa 1839.

Married Samuel Avery.

813. JOSEPH

Born circa 1840.

Married Mary Ann Gilroy, and had:

(852) REUBEN: born

(853) ELSIE: born

(854) EDWIN: born

(855) MARY JANE: born

(856) KIZZIE: born

814. PETER

Born circa 1842.

Married first, _____ Wilson; second, Elizabeth Kerr.

Children:

(857) CAROLINE: born

(858) FLORENCE: born Sept. 1878.

MARY ANN: born

(859) WILLIAM R.: born

(860) GILBERT: born

(861) FREDERICK: born

(862) SADIE: born

(863) BENJAMIN: born

(864) HAROLD: born

(865) MABEL: born

815. LEONARD

Born Apr. 11, 1843 in Ontario County: died June 11, 1918—buried in Kincardine, Ont. He was a farmer, a Conservative and a Methodist.

Married, Feb. 13, 1868, Isabella Gilroy and lived in Armow, Ont. They had:

(866) ROSILLA: born Nov. 2, 1868.

(867) ARTHUR: born June 25, 1870.

MARY ANN: born Aug. 20, 1872: died Aug. 26, 1874—buried in Armow Cem.

- (868) OLIVER NELSON: born Dec. 19, 1874.
- (869) LUCY JANE: born Nov. 20, 1876.
- (870) ALICE LOUISE: born July 4, 1879.
MINNIE: born May 27, 1881; died Apr. 9, 1891—buried in
Armow Cem.
- (871) ANDREW FRANCIS: born June 9, 1883.
- (872) ROY ELMER: born Nov. 27, 1886.
- (873) HOWARD: born Feb. 10, 1891.
- (874) MILLIE: born Aug. 4, 1892.

316. WILLIAM

Born circa 1847 in Brock Twp.

Married Harriet Took, and had:

WALTER: born ————. Is a lumberman.

GEORGE: born

ROY: born

LEONARD: born

SADIE: born

BERTHA: born

No further record of this family.

817. ANN

Born

Married ———— Ewing.

818. MARY

Born

Married Austin Wilson.

Issue of Joseph Shewfelt and Agnes Robinson

819. MARY

Born circa 1853.

Married Murd. McLean.

820. JENNIE or JANET

Born circa 1855.

Married.

821. ARCHIBALD

Born circa 1857.

822. CATHERINE

Born circa 1859.

Married Samuel Avery and lived at Armow, Ont. They had:

JOSEPH: born

BEATRICE: born

GERTRUDE: born

WILLARD: born

ELLA: born

GEORGE: born

IDA: born

ROBERT: born

ALICE: born

CLARA: born

823. ELIZABETH
Born
Married Alex. Horn and lived at La Riviere, Man.
824. JOHN
Born
825. PETER
Born
826. SUSAN
Born
827. LUCINDA
Born
Married William Pybus and lived at La Riviere, Man.
828. JOSEPH
Born
Married Zella Cook.

Issue of William Shewfelt and Catherine Robinson

829. JANNETT
Born Aug. 6, 1854: died ————. Lived at Gordon Lake, Algoma.
Married James Robinson, and had:
MARY JANE: born
SARAH ANN: born
CATHERINE: born
FAITH: born
LOUISA MAY: born
ROBERT: born
TREVA: born
830. MARY
Born Aug. 26, 1856.
Married William Daniel and lived at Kincardine, Ont. They had:
SADIE: born
FLORENCE: born
HERBERT: born
LAURA: born
ROSE: born
MINNIE: born
831. ARCHIBALD
Born circa 1858.
Married Catherine McDiarmid, and had:
(875) CHRISTINA: born
(876) CATHERINE: born
(877) ROSS: born
(878) WILLIAM: born
(879) GORDON: born
(880) DELBERT: born
(881) GEORGE: born
EDGAR: born
ELSWOOD: born

832. AGNES

Born circa 1860, buried at Gordon Lake, Algoma.

Married William Robinson and lived at Portlock, Ont. They had:

WILLIAM: born

ANNA: born

ARCHIBALD: born

MAY: born

CATHERINE: born

JENNIE: born

DELBERT: born

833. CATHERINE ANN

Born in 1862.

Married James Bonnett and lived at Tiverton, Ont. They had:

JOHN: born

WILLIAM: born

ALICE: born

IDA: born

SAMUEL: born

PHALES: born

ARCHIBALD: born

ROBERT: born

ANNA: born

834. ELIZABETH

Born Mar. 1, 1864.

Married first, John Bonnett and lived at Kincardine. They had:

JOHN CHARLES: born

MINNIE: born

She married second, James Gillespie and they lived at Buffalo. They had:

BERTHA: born

835. GRACE

Born

Married Jacob Gilroy and lived at the Soo, Mich.

836. BERTHA

Born

Married Abe Wilcox

837. ESTHER

Born

838. LOUISA

Born

Issue of James Shewfelt and Sophia—————

839. JACOB

Born circa 1847.

Married Mary McLeod.

840. CLARISSA

Born

Married ————— Sutherland.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of John Shewfelt and Eliza Robinson

841. THOMAS WILLIAM
Born circa 1858 in Kincardine Twp.
Married Fanny Lyon and lives in Manitou, Man. They had:
 LIZZIE: born
 FRANCES: born
 BERT: born
842. ARCHIBALD R.
Born circa 1860 in Kincardine Twp.
Married ——— Walcroft and lives in La Riviere, Man.
843. LEONARD
Born in Kincardine Twp.
Married Barbara Harmer, daughter of Elija Harmer.
844. SAMUEL
Born in Kincardine Twp.
Married Laura Woods and lives in Vancouver, B. C.
845. MATHEW JOHN
Born in Kincardine Twp.
846. ROBERT
Born in Kincardine Twp.
Married ———, and lives in Sommerset, Man.
847. GEORGE
Born in Kincardine Twp.
848. JANE
Born
Married Albert Fanson and lived at Swan Lake, Man. No children.
849. MARY
Born
Married Wilbert Ross.
850. JOSEPH
Born in Kincardine Twp.
Married Marian McLaughlin.
851. ALBERT
Born in Kincardine Twp.
Married ———, and lives at Carman, Man.

Issue of Joseph Shewfelt and Mary Ann Gilroy

852. REUBEN
Born in Kincardine Twp.
Married Mary White and lives at Tiverton, Ont. They had:
 MYRTLE: born
 ELSIE: born
 GRETA: born
 CLARA: born
853. ELSIE
Born
Married Victor Collins. No children.

854. EDWIN

Born in Kincardine Twp.

Married Mary Bell, daughter of John Bell and lived at Armow, Ont. They had:

ELSIE: born

CATHERINE: born

VICTOR: born

JOHN: born

REUBEN: born

855. MARY JANE

Born

Married R. R. Scott, and had:

CECIL: born

WILMER: born

BERT: born

RALPH: born

MARTIN: born

MARY: born

856. KIZZIE

Born

Married Henry Bennett.

Issue of Peter Shewfelt and—————Wilson; Elizabeth Kern

857. CAROLINE

Born

Married George Siddon.

858. FLORENCE

Born Sept. 1878: died at Toronto in Nov. 1928.

Married in 1896, Edwin Alexander, born Apr. 1876: died Oct. 1912, and had:

NELLIE: died in infancy.

GRETA: died in infancy.

MERLE: born —————. Married Nelson Barnes.

859. WILLIAM R.

Born in Kincardine Twp.

Married Margaret Conquergood, daughter of Thomas Conquergood.

860. GILBERT

Born in Kincardine Twp. Served in Great War. Killed at Mons Nov. 11, 1918, buried in France.

861. FREDERICK

Born in Kincardine Twp. Is a blacksmith.

Married Clara McKenzie and lives at Seaforth, Ont.

862. SADIE

Born

Married H. K. Riggin and lives at Kincardine, Ont. They have:

KEITH: born

863. BENJAMIN
Born in Kincardine Twp. Was a barber. Killed in France.
Married ———— McDonald.
864. HAROLD
Born in Kincardine Twp. Is a grocer.
Married Mill. Green, daughter of Charles Green.
865. MABEL
Born
Married Alfred Hubert and lives at Southampton, Ont. They have:
ROBERT: born
- Issue of Leonard Shufelt and Isabella Gilroy
866. ROSILLA
Born Nov. 2, 1868.
Married John Stewart, son of Thos. Stewart and Ann Collins and lives at Watrous, Sask. No children.
867. ARTHUR
Born June 25, 1870 in Kincardine Twp. Died Feb. 21, 1925. Buried in Kincardine Cem.
868. OLIVER NELSON
Born Dec. 19, 1874 in Kincardine Twp.
869. LUCY JANE
Born Nov. 20, 1876. Buried in Kincardine.
Married Albert Collins and lived at Armow. They had:
EDITH: born
CLARA: born
EDGAR: born
IVAN: born
IRENE: born
LOUISE: born
CLIFFORD: born
MILTON: born
870. ALICE LOUISE
Born July 4, 1879: died Mar. 20, 1908. Buried in Kincardine Cem.
Married W. G. Collins and lived at Kincardine. They had:
MABEL: born
ALLISTON: born
871. ANDREW FRANCIS
Born June 9, 1883 in Kincardine Twp. Is a merchant.
Married Feb. 19, 1908, Louisa May Robinson, daughter of James Robinson and Jennie Shewfelt. She was born June 24, 1880, died Mar. 9, 1925. They lived at Armow. Adopted in 1915, Eva and Mabel Ervin, twin daughters of Louisa's sister, Mary Jane.
On Nov. 4, 1925, he married Mrs. Catherine Shewfelt, formerly Catherine

McLeod, daughter of Alex. McLeod and Christy Kerr. She was born Mar. 19, 1886.

872. ROY ELMER

Born Nov. 27, 1886 in Kincardine Twp. Is a merchant at Amazon, Sask. Married Margaret Sutherland, daughter of John Sutherland, and had:

IRENE: born

LILLY: born

PHILLIS: born

RAY: born

873. HOWARD

Born Feb. 10, 1891 in Kincardine Twp.

Married Laura Husk, daughter of William Husk. He is a farmer at Armow. No children.

874. MILLIE

Born Aug. 4, 1892.

Married Hugh Smith and lives at Cereal, Alta. They have:

EUNICE: born

JOHN: born

JEAN: born

Issue of Archibald Shewfelt and Catherine McDiarmid

875. CHRISTINA

Born at Armow, Ont. Buried in Kincardine.

Married Hugh Smith, son of John Smith and Sarah Matheson, and had:

CHRISTINA: born

876. CATHERINE

Born in Kincardine Twp.

Married Frank Wrightson and lived at Kincardine. They had:

MAY: born

JEAN: born

EARL: born

877. ROSS

Born

Married Sadie Remington.

878. WILLIAM

Born

Married Lizzie Hedley.

879. GORDON

Born

Married Vera ————. He is Principal of a school in Toronto.

889. DELBERT

Born

Married Minnie Hughes.

881. GEORGE

Born

Married Pearl Wright.

882. WILLIAM

Parents—Samuel Zufelt and ————. See Record No. 914.

Born at Williamsburg, Dundas County, Ontario, June 16, 1821. In 1847, he moved to Jefferson County, N. Y., then in 1849, to St. Lawrence County. After the Civil War, he moved, this time to a farm near Fredericksburg, Iowa, and finally, in 1868, he moved to a place just outside Bradford, Iowa, where he lived until his death, Aug. 22, 1897. He was buried in the churchyard of the "Little Brown Church in the Vale," Bradford. He was a Baptist and a Republican.

In 1844, he married Eliza Countryman born at Williamsburg, circa 1824, died June 1902. She had been married before to ———— Jackson and had two children, Amelia and Edwin.

It is said they had a family of 13 children but the names of only 9 have been ascertained.

(883) THEODORE: born Feb. 14, 1845.

(884) WILLIAM: born

(884-A) JASPER: born Nov. 14, 1851.

(885) ALFRED: born

(886) EDWARD: born

(887) GEORGE: born

(888) FRANK: born

(889) SARAH EMMA: born Jan. 8, 1861.

(890) MARY: born

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of William Shufeldt and Eliza Countryman

883. THEODORE

Born Feb. 14, 1845; died Oct. 10, 1931. Was a farmer. Enlisted in Civil War, Company "A", 11th Regiment, N. Y. Cavalry Volunteers. Served three years and pensioned. He moved around considerably in the West—Lone Tree, N. D.; Glasgow, Montana; Long Perry, Minn., where he had a feed and sale stable; Willow Springs, Montana; Yuma, Colo.; and finally to Springfield, Mo., where he died.

Married Isabella Slusher, daughter of Henry Slusher, born ———— 1855, died Mar. 10, 1923 and they had:

(891) JIM: born

(892) MINNIE: born

(893) EDWARD: born

(894) HENRY: born

(895) JOHN W.: born

(896) FRANK: born

(897) BIRD: born

(898) ROY: born

(899) DOT: born

(900) EMMA: born

(901) CHARLES: born

WILLIE: born—died in infancy.

TILLIE: born—died in infancy.

884. WILLIAM

Born —————: died in Spokane, Wash. Was one time Manager of South American Land and Cattle Co., Dillon, Montana.

884-A. JASPER

Born Potsdam, N. Y. Nov. 14, 1851: died June 12, 1931 at Nashua, Iowa. Married Mary Abigail Mabbot, born at Arena, Wis., Nov. 2, 1856, and had:

- (902) EMILY MADGE: born Dec. 14, 1879.
- (903) JESSE: born Dec. 14, 1881.
- (904) BERT LEROY: born Apr. 29, 1884.
- (905) FERN: born
- (906) MYRTLE LEONE: born Mar. 4, 1889.
- (907) CECIL: born Apr. 19, 1891.
- (908) MAURICE ALLAN: born July 16, 1893.
- (909) LESLIE RAYMOND: born Oct. 26, 1895.
- (910) KEITH DURWOOD: born Mar. 1902.

885. ALFRED

Born

Married —————, and had:

- (911) CLAUDE: born
- (912) GUY: born
- A DAUGHTER: born

886. EDWARD

Born

887. GEORGE

Born

888. FRANK

Born —————: died at Springfield, Mo., age 52 years.

889. SARAH EMMA

Born Jan. 8, 1861 in St. Lawrence Cty., N. Y.

Married first, Feb. 9, 1877, Henry Marble at East Paw Paw. He died Jan. 6, 1900. They had:

- MYRTLE: born May 30, 1879 at East Paw Paw. Married June 27, 1900, Roy B. Patch and had Arline.
- SYLVIA: born —————. Married ————— Graves.
- GLENN: born

Married second, in 1902, Fred Keller. He died Dec. 15, 1926 at West Palm Beach, Fla.—buried at Streator, Ill.

890. MARY

Born

Married first, George Myers, second ————— Miller.

Children:

- KENNETH (Myers): born
- CARRIE: born —————. Married ————— Reich, and lives in New Hampton, Iowa.

SECOND GENERATION

Issue of Theodore Shufelt and Isabella Slusher

891. JIM
 Born _____: died _____.
 Married _____ Lewis, and they had:
 BELL: born _____
892. MINNIE
 Born _____: died _____.
 Married _____, and had:
 BLANEE: born _____. Married _____ Zeiler. Lives in
 Huntley, Montana.
893. ED.
 Born _____: died _____.
 Married Carrie _____, and had:
 CEALIA MAE or LUCILLE: born _____. Lives in Grass
 Range, Montana.
894. HENRY
 Born _____: died _____.
 Married Minnie _____, and had:
 BELLE: born _____. Lives in Tacoma, Wash.
895. JOHN W.
 Born _____. Lives in Springfield, Mo.
 Married first, Thelma Craig; second _____ Greer.
 Children:
 JOHN W.: born _____. He has a Duco and Welding Shop
 in Oakland, Calif.
 "Mrs. Shufeldt comes from a family of natural sculptors and artists. She
 can carve anything out of wood or soap, which looks like real life. Her
 uncle makes the most beautiful violins, using several kinds and colors of
 woods—cherry, cedar, and hickory. One of his violins is used by one of the
 radio artists at Springfield, Mo."
896. FRANK
 Born _____
 Is in lumber business at Sanford, Maine.
 Married Jennie _____ from England, and had:
 THELMA: died in 1917, age 2 years.
 THEODORE: born _____. Married Anna _____,
 and have Clyde Franklin.
 CLYDE FRANKLIN: born _____
897. BIRD
 Born May 31, 1889 at Lone Tree, N. D.
 "When I was 13 years old my father sent me to Glasgow to go to school.
 I was staying with a barber by the name of Billy Beery, doing chores for
 my board and room. I had too much to do; I either had to stop one or the
 other. So I stopped school and took up barber work. I stayed with him 3
 years then back on the ranch. After my folks left Montana I married a

neighbour's girl. I worked at the barber trade 8 years but at present I am working on a farm."

Married first, in 1908, Ella Mae Bennett. She died July 23, 1909. They had:

VIOLETTE DEAULA: born Mar. 28, 1909. Lives at Aberdeen, S. D.

Married second, in 1925, Alta May _____, and had:

THEODORE CHARLES: born Nov. 2, 1927.

898. ROY

Born

Married _____, and had:

THEO. BIRD: born _____. Lives in Sansprings, Okla.

899. DOT

Born

Married _____ Holloway.

900. EMMA

Born

Married William Gullickson. Lives in San Diego, Cal.

901. CHARLES

Born _____: died July 1910.

Married Bertha _____. Lived in Glasgow, Montana. No children. He was drowned in the Missouri River, July 1910.

Issue of Jasper Shufeldt and Mary A. Mabbot

902. EMILY MADGE

Born Dec. 14, 1879.

Married Dec. 24, 1906, Art. Johnson, Asst. Supt. Gas Dept., Cedar Falls, Iowa. They had:

AILEEN: born July 2, 1913—stenographer.

903. JESSE

Born Dec. 14, 1881. Is not married. Painter in Charles City, Iowa.

904. BERT LEROY

Born Apr. 29, 1884. Is not married. Lives in Nashua, Iowa.

905. FERN

Born

906. MYRTLE LEONE

Born Mar. 4, 1889.

Married July 1913, Albert Dean. They live in Minneapolis, Minn. They had:

ROBERT ALLEN: born Apr. 23, 1915.

ALBERTA: born Jan. 1917.

MARY LOU: born

907. CECIL

Born Apr. 19, 1891.

Married, May 18, 1912, Nellie Watkins. They live in Charles City, Iowa. They had:

GERALDINE: born Aug. 1913.

MAX: born

EVELYN: born

DOREEN: born

DOROTHY JEAN: born

908. MAURICE ALLAN
Born July 16, 1893.
Married in 1921, Zona Watkins. Resides at the Soldiers' Home in Marshalltown, Iowa. Served in an Engineers Company in the World War. They had:
LOIS JANE: born
ROBERT ALLAN: born
909. LESLIE RAYMOND
Born Oct. 26, 1895.
Married, Nov. 16, 1922, Eva Young. They live in Nashua, Iowa. Have no children. He served in a machine gun company during the World War. Is now an auto mechanic.
910. KEITH DURWOOD
Born Mar. 1902.
Married June 14, 1921, Leila White and lives in Cedar Falls, Iowa. He is employed by John Deere Tractor Co., Waterloo, Iowa. They had:
ROSEMARY: born

Issue of Alfred Shufelt and

911. CLAUDE
Born ————. Operates a garage at Frederica, Iowa.
912. GUY
Born ————. Lives in Ellendale, N. D.

913. HENRY ZUFELT

If, as supposed, this man was a son of Adam Zufelt and Neeltje Freer (see U. S. Families) then he was baptised at Rhinebeck, N. Y., on Sept. 18, 1759: died —————; buried at the Carrying Place, Prince Edward Cty., Ontario.

He served in the British Army in the Revolution, being a Private in Jessup's Loyal Rangers, and received a pension. On Feb. 10, 1808—(see Appendix)—he petitioned to be placed on the United Empire Loyalists list, which was done and he then received a grant of 300 acres of land—lot 18 and the south half of lot 19, con. 7, Twp. of East Gwillimbury; his sons and daughters also received grants of land as children of a Loyalist, and his wife received land as a daughter of a Loyalist.

"Colonel Henry Young went to Prince Edward Cty. in the summer or fall of 1783, leaving his family at St. John's, Que.; Henry Zufeldt married Elizabeth, his daughter. Young was the first settler of P. E. County, settling near Fredericksburg at Hovington's Landing."

Henry Zufelt settled first at Hallowell and later bought a farm at or near Massassaga Point in the Twp. of Ameliasburg and there lived the rest of his life. (In Aug. 1797 they were living in Sophiasburg). He was a carpenter by trade, and built his barns and a very fine brick house which still stands. On Mar. 5, 1798, he was chosen as a Town officer for the Twp. of Hallowell, his office being "Overseer of Highways and Fence Viewer."

They had the following children:

SARAH: born —————. Married James Ryckman of Ernesttown. She was granted, Feb. 16, 1811, lot 14, con. 4, Twp. of Reach.

ELEANOR: born —————. Married John Van Sickler of Ernesttown. She was granted, Feb. 16, 1811, lot 15, con. 5, Twp. of Reach.

HANNAH: born —————. Married Daniel Hull of Hallowell. She was granted Nov. 12, 1811, lot ——— location not ascertained. A daughter Hannah again appears as wife of ————— Platt of Percy and was granted land May 1, 1834.

ADAM: born —————. Lived in Ameliasburg 1817 and was granted on Aug. 20, lot 18, con. 2, Twp. of Brock. He served as a private in the First Regiment, Prince Edward Militia, during war of 1812, and received a scrip, May 26, 1845, value £ 20.

MARY: born —————. Married Edward Ryckman of Hallowell. She was granted, Sept. 6, 1820, North halves of lots 7 and 8, con. 11, Twp. of Lobo.

ALPHEUS: born —————. Lived at Percy in 1834 and was granted on May 1st, North half lot 19, con. 5, Twp. of Sunnidale.

DANIEL: born —————. Lived at Percy in 1834 and was granted, May 1, lot 19, con. 2, Twp. of Moore.

CATHERINE: born ————. Married Joseph Terwilliger of Hallowell. She was granted June 16, 1834, lot 10, con. 8, Twp. of Belmont.

GEORGE: born ————. Lived at Percy in 1834 and was granted Sept. 4, lot 27, con. 1, Twp. of Essa.
Mr. Robert Henry Zufelt, of Consecon, born May 1881, died Sept. 6, 1934—was a son of Albert Zufelt, and a descendant of Henry Zufelt and Elizabeth Young, as is William Zufelt, implement dealer of Consecon.

From the Union Publishing Company's Directory for Prince Edward Twp.

1888

Twp. of Ameliasburg:

Calvin Zufelt—Lot 90, Con. 4.

Herbert Zufelt—Lot 90, Con. 4.

John Zufelt—Lot 90, Con. 4.

Twp. of Athol:

Albert Zufelt—Lot 12, Con. 3.

Twp. of Hillier:

Calvin Zufelt—Lot 94, Con. 5.

Twp. of South Marysburg:

William Zufelt—Lot 25, Con. 1, North of Black River.

From Sutherland's Gazetteer for the Counties of Northumberland and

Durham, 1865-6

Twp. of Percy:

Oliver Zufelt—Lot 15, Con. 5.

Adam Zefet—Lot 14, Con. 4.

Alfred Zufut—Lot 13, Con. 5.

Twp. of Brighton:

W. A. Zufett—Lot 8, Con. 10.

914. SAMUEL ZUFELT

Parents not traced. This family still uses the "Zufelt" name.

Born —————: died —————: buried —————.

Married Mary Swertfeger (or Schwertfeger) of Hoasic, Ont., born —————: died —————.

They had one son, John, born in Hoasic and the Mother died when he was a small child. Samuel then took his small son and went to the States, married again and had a family—one son was William—see record No. 882—but nothing further has been learned of him. The boy John did not like his new home which was in Watertown, Jefferson County, N. Y., so at the age of 12 came back to Canada and lived with his uncle Henry Swertfeger until he married.

John Zufelt was born Mar. 17, 1814, died May 10, 1892—buried —————. He was a Conservative in politics and a Methodist in religion.

In 1840, he married Elizabeth Reddick, born Aug. 18, 1824, died Mar. 6, 1904, a daughter of Mikel Reddick of Coteau, Que., who was a Captain on a boat. They had:

MIKEL: born Nov. 26, 1844.

MARKUS: born Mar. 10, 1846.

CATHERINE: born Dec. 31, 1849. Married W. A. Owens. Lives at Belleville, Ont.

MARGRET: born June 18, 1851. Married Zenas Berkley. Lives at Morrisburg, Ont.

ELLEN: born Sept. 24, 1854. Married Alfred Berkley. Lived at Belleville, Ont.

ASEPH: born Feb. 15, 1857. Lived and died at Belleville, Ont.

JULIA: born Nov. 23, 1859. Married James Small. Lives in Montreal, Que.

EDWIN: born May 29, 1861. Lived and died in Brockville, Ont.

(915) JAY NATHANIEL ARMSTRONG: born Feb. 16, 1863.

LINDSAY: born Jan. 14, 1866. Is Superintendent of Dairy School at Kingston, Ont.

IDA: born June 16, 1873. Lives in Belleville, Ont.

EDITH: born Apr. 22, 1875. Married Charles McMartin. Lives in Scotland, Ont.

FIRST GENERATION

Issue of John Zufelt and Elizabeth Reddick

915. JAY NATHANIEL ARMSTRONG

Born Feb. 16, 1863.

Married Sept. 27, 1883, Nina Amelia Walt, Morrisburg, Ont., born May 21, 1860. They had:

ETHEL MAY: born Apr. 3, 1886. Married Roy Duffin.

WILLIAM CONGER: born May 14, 1888. Married Amelia Batchelor. Lives in Toronto.

DELBERT WALT: born June 18, 1899. Married Laura Bell. Lives in Toronto.

«« APPENDIX »»

**COPIES OF LETTERS WRITTEN FROM CALIFORNIA DURING
THE GOLD RUSH OF '49**

These were written by Sheldon Shufelt to his wife Margaret Wicks and are preserved by his granddaughter Mrs. George W. Shultis, Kingston, N. Y.

See Record No. 455

California—Dry Diggins—Oct. 16th, 1849.

Dear Margaret:

Once more I take my pen to write a few lines to you to let you know that I am still in the land of the living & enjoying very good health at present, although I have but just recovered from a violent attack of sickness I was taken with a violent pain in my head & taken deranged immediately & was so 3 or 4 days before I came to so as to know anything, but I am now so that I am to work & feel quite well again, well we are in the goldmines about 50 miles from Sacramento City nearly east & about 160 from San Francisco which place we left on the 14th. of Sept. in a small boat & went up to Benetia a little new town on the Sacramento River, & soon we entered Soosoon bay & we ran on the ground at highwater & as the tide fell, we fell over on one side & our boat filled with water, so that the Capt. thought some of us had better go on shore & stay all night. So 11 of us went on shore in to a swamp the muskeatoes were very thick & the tide arose so that we had to get on the old logs at high tide, this was the nearest shipwrecked that I ever was in my life just at night the next day they came & took us on board & at midnight we got off the boat & went on, it is a barren country up this river, dry & hot & never can be a farming country, but there is a good deal of business done up & down from them, we arrived in Sacramento City on the 19th & staid 3 days this is a new town built of tents & logs we purchased a few provisions & groceries & hired a team of oxen to take us up to the mines we had to pay 45 cts per pd for pork 20 cts for sugar 16 dollars for flour 1.00 for vinegar 1.50 for salaratus, tea 1.00, rice 10 cts. per pd. & c. potatoes 30 cts per pd, onions ? cts, dried apples 20 cts & every thing in about that proportion, we had to pay our teamster \$15.00 per hundred to take up our provisions to the old dry diggings near Weavers creek, or Hanytown as many call it about 50 miles from Sacramento, we were 3 days going up & slept on the ground in the open air nights, with nothing but the broad canopy of heaven for a shelter, we carried our guns & hunted by the way & the Dr. got lost & was gone about 24 hours when night came, on we went out & fired guns & hallowed for some time but we went on & the next day at noon we overtook him he had struggled off on a wrong road & found his mistake & hurried back to the right road, we were glad to see him again. On the night of the 24th we arrived at this place & found lots of folks here a digging in the ground for gold & now I will tell you how we get it & I am going to put a little in this letter for you to look at & hope soon to be able to send you home something to live upon until I come home I have not had much luck yet digging but think every day I shall do better, in the first place then we find the gold in the creeks, & little ravines by digging down to the clay or rock in the bed of the stream, it is mixed with the dirt & is from 2 to 4 feet below the surface it is fine & we have to wash it from the earth with a machine like a cradle with a sieve in one end & 2 cleets across to catch the gold, this we set in or by the hole put the dirt in the sieve pour in water & rock the cradle the gold lodges against the cleets, then this we take out into a pan & wash it out by dipping it out & in the water until it is clean this that I send you is fine & course just as we dig it up Some have found larger pieces Dr. Sutherland found one worth \$11.50 others have found larger, some have dug 50 to 100 dollars per day, but the majority here do not average one ounce per day & this is worth about 16 dollars per ounce here, & passes at that in all business transactions, it passes here for every thing you can buy all kinds of groceries & provisions here vegetables

are very high & scarce potatoes are worth 1.00 per pd onions 1.00 per pd. pies 1.00 a piece bread 50 cts a pd pork about 45 cts per pd beans 35 cts per pd dried apples are worth 1.00 per pd, bread & pies sell at an immense profit here & I wish I had you here with a good stout girl to help you I could make more by keeping boarders & making bread & pies than any other way board is worth 3 dollars per day or 21 per week & is paid every Saturday night in gold so that it is a cash business if I had known as much when I left home as I do now I should have managed different & coaxed you to come along. I do not know when I shall come back I want to stay & try to make something if I can worth coming back with & I think if I am prospered I shall do well yet, you must not feel uneasy about me I shall take as good care of myself as possible & come home as soon as profitable for me to come I think some of going in company with some of the Cairo folks the Dr & 4 other of us & putting up a sawmill & making shingles & taking them down to Sacramento City to sell for this winter & next spring sell our mill dig through the summer & in the fall come home, how do you like this plan, I intend to have about 4 or 5000 to come home with this will satisfy me well for my trouble coming here, if you was out here I would stay several years here as I could find spots of good land to raise vegetables upon & make it very profitable & not very hard work I really feel as though I wished you here but you cannot come at present without I could come after you & this I am not able to do at present, so I will not think any more about it you must take good care of yourself & of Charlie do not work too hard learn Charlie to read & sing & make a good boy of him learn him to work too &c &c.

It is very peaceable times here no trouble with the Indians there is some of them around here, there has been 2 men hung here for stealing, there laws are very strict if any one is caught stealing they do not wait for any law or gospel but hang him they have preaching here every Sunday Methodist & the preacher is going home to the States, he starts to day he takes letters to New Orleans & mails them for 50 cts each I am going to send this by him he has been here about one year & says that he will have about one thousand Dollars when he gets home that he has made here, joy & good luck go with him, there is others that have done better & others that have done worse, we hear all kinds of stories how well they are doing in other places but these stories we cannot depend upon I want you should write to me often I have not got but one letter from you since I left home, probably there is others on the way for me I wrote to you from San Francisco & to mother I shall write often you must direct your letters to Sacramento City California where I can get them better Wm Ramsdell is not very well he & Cooke had the Scurvy on the ship coming up & they have not got over it yet they are better & it is nothing dangerous, we have not heard from Cornwall & Hayes since we left them at San Francisco I fear to hear from them, how did they feel when they got my letter telling of John Millers death poor fellow how I miss him & he will be missed on Norton Hill too, how did his Mother bear it & Peter give my respects to all friends that take the trouble to enquire after me give my best respects to Stephen & Ann Franklin & Lucinda Silas & Catherine &c your Father & Mother all the neighbours &c when I have a chance I shall send you some money home, write how my winter grain done at Cairo, my love to all & reserve a large share for yourself & Charlie write often good bye take good care of yourself &c

S. Shufelt.

Placerville, Nov. 10th, 1850.

Dearest Margaret:

Again I take the pen in hand to address a few lines to friends that are near and dear to me, but far away on the other side of the vast continent of America. Although the distance is great and the snowcaped mountains rear their majestic heads high above the smooth and tranquil plain beneath, & the beautiful rivers meander along in their serpentine course to ocean's tide, still the same sun shines forth with her congenial warmth, & the pale faced moon with all her starry train, look down from their heavenly thrones with smiling faces upon us all invigorating our system, moving our arm, & bidding us live on & hope over. Yes as I was walking this evening with a friend through our lively little town, with the moon shining full in our faces, my mind ran back to the home of my youth with the unuttered thought that she was shining there too, & that possibly some of my friends were placed in like circumstances & thinking of him who pens these lines, if so, know then that their author is in good health & spirits & sends these lines hoping that they will find those to whom they are dedicated enjoying as good health with all accompanying blessings & with the humble prayer to the author of all good that he will yet continue these blessings & in good time permit me again to return to the arms of those I love, yes Dear Margaret I often think of home with all its enjoyments & of friends that are dear & for the time I feel sober & long to be there, but circumstances forbid it at present, & I start off upon some new object to divert my thoughts, & here of all countries in the world you can find them, for we have all sorts of folks, & all kinds of business, from the Preacher of the gospel down to the gutter drunkard, here you can stand in our door, upon the Sabbath, I hear the minister of Christ proclaiming the good news of Salvation through Christ to men, & there you can hear the music & song of the gambling hells, with all their profane & drunken crews, & yonder you can hear the cry of going, going, gone. & still farther on stands the market waggons vending their produce, & thus is God's time taken up to serve the vile purposes of his creatures, when it ought to be improved in fitting ourselves for Death & an never-ending eternity, here too we can see the importance of being prepared, for Death seems staring all of us in the face, the Colera is here that scourge of man, & the diarrheah has proved very fatal & many have gone the road from whence no traveller returns. Still many remains heedless & unmindful of consequences & rush on in the broad road that leads to death & dark despair. We have not had any Colera in our town yet & I do not think we shall this season but in Sacramento it has been quite prevalent & fatal, but is now abating & but few cases, it has been quite sickly here this season owing to the thousands that have rushed in here from the plains half starved & sick too, but the cool nights seem to check the sickness some & the rains must be near, we have had some exciting times here lately a few weeks ago a gambler stabbed a man opposite our house & killed him, the citizens turned out by thousands & took him from the sheriff & hung him by the neck until he was dead, they wanted to hang him on the old tree over our house but we persuaded them not to, & now we have an Indian war & a few days ago news come in town that the Indians were coming in to town & but one or two miles off all was excitement every gun & pistol was loaded & about one thousand men started to meet them, but lo, no Indian was to be found, we now have about 200 men stationed six miles from here by order of Government & they have had some skirmishes with them, I do not apprehend any serious trouble from

them, but it will cost considerable money & some lives. Mr. Bonestel & myself are still keeping our house yet we have bought out our other partner we pay him 2800 dollars for his interest we have been repairing & enlarging our house I now have the best house in town it is painted white, the main building 2 story with berths for lodging 30 persons, kitchen & ladies' room on back, dining room on the side & still farther on in front a store which we rent for 50 dollars per month. We paid our partner 800 down & 1000 the first of January & 1000 the first of April next we must, will, & can pay it for we have stock that we can sell if necessary to meet it. We are also putting our mill in operation & will have it ready to run as soon as there comes water. It will cost us about 3000 dollars & we have sold it & take our pay in lumber, we put it in running order & then the man takes it, gets in the logs, & saws us one hundred & two thousand feet of good merchantable lumber, then the mill is his & we have to sell our lumber to the best advantage. I think we can safely call the lumber worth \$100 per thousand, there is 5 of us that own the mill; and now I must tell you how Dr. Sutherland has used us, he was the one that first got us into building the mill, he told us that he could build the mill himself & that it would not cost us much &c. Well, we went on & worked hard all winter & did not get it running in February we was in debt about 2000 dollars the Dr. was taken sick & the rest of us had to work to pay it. The Dr. got well before it was paid, but would not stay here & help pay up but left us to pay all the debts, this we done & with what he was owing us before, left him in debt to the company considerable. He finely heard that the mill would pay to set it running & he wrote to me requesting me to act as agent for him & do with his interest as I thought best & that he would be down in the fall & pay all his debts & pay all expenses on the mill, so we went on & hired help for him depending on him to pay the same, he wrote me that he should go home this winter but should come here first, I depended on it & was going to send you some money by him & also send home all the money belonging to all the rest, but judge of my surprise yesterday on receiving a letter from him that he was on his way to the states & left Sacramento the day he wrote. I was out of all patience & if I had hold of him would given him a good thrashing. He has not acted an honorable part with us & I consider him a man that needs watching; he was the cause of the company first breaking up & those that put in money can thank him for it. I have not said this much before I thought I would not say anything, but I will not put up with *too much* without squirming some. You may think I have said to much now but the truth is not all told yet. He has empowered me to act for him & I will do so. I find that he owes over 1000 dollars to us & others interested in our co-affairs & I shall sell his intrist in the mill as soon as possible to pay his debts as far as they go & the ballance of the notes I shall send to P. C. Mattoon with instructions to collect them immediately. I learn that he has made from 3 to 5000 dollars this summer, I shall write to Mr. Mattoon & send the notes in a few days with instructions to collect & pay the same over to you. I intended to of sent L. Alden & I. Millers & others money home by him, but it may be for the best that I did not if they want it they must send word what I must do with it, if they do not I shall keep it & when I return pay it with intrist, I am sorry that the Dr. has acted in the way that he has for it will injure his reputation as well as his purse. Mr. Allen Pierce Brother of Amos Pierce has been here, he left to day, he came through this season, he is well & mining on the south fork of the American River. Mr. James Noble did talk of coming home this fall but he has not got money enough to come with. I suppose he writes large stories home, his letter that you sent me in the paper I received & it caused some fun for us, let him work, he will not get all the gold nor dig the ground all up. The Chapman boys are all well, Allerton is on the Consumnes river ranching his stock. I think

he will do well, he has about 70 head but owes some towards them. I do not know how well I shall do, but think I will make enough to get home some time next season. I wish you & Charley & Mother were out here, I would go down on the Sacramento River & get a ranch & go to farming next season & in a few years with good luck we could make enough to do me. Mr. Huntingdon is coming home this fall after his wife & goods and he wants me to persuade you to come out with them & go in partnership with him. I believe they all think me a good partner for most any business, as they all want to get in with me in business, & if nothing happens I will have a little of the dust before I leave the country, but as you see it will take me longer than I at first thought, but come it must. Give my best respects to all your friends, Father & Mother, Brothers & Sisters, tell them that I think of them often & to all the neighbours tell them to write to me & send me papers, be careful of yourself & Charley, strive to train him upright. With my best love & respects & subscribe myself, yours &c

S. Shufelt.

OUTLINE HISTORY AND LIFE OF
GEO. ELLIS SHUFELDT, BORN JAN. 15th, 1855,
BERNE, ALBANY COUNTY, NEW YORK.

OUTLINE HISTORY AND LIFE OF GEO. ELLIS SHUFELDT, BORN

JAN. 15th, 1855, BERNE, ALBANY COUNTY, NEW YORK.

Written by Him—See Record No. 51

My father Harmon Shufeldt Emigrated from N. Y. when I was about one year old and Settled at Barrington Illinois whare I went to School and Got a common School Education Till I was about 14 years old I Fancied My Father was not Treating Me with as Much attention as the Other Boys and Ran away from Home and went to work for the New York Saw Mill Co. at Menomany, Wis. Stayed thare the Summer of 1868 in a cook schack During the winter. When I Returned to My Old Home again at Barrington Bringing Home \$250 Which I Handed to My Father at the Gate to attone for the wrong I Did Him and Which I Have allways Regretted and Still Bears Heavely on My Mind. How My Parents worried over the whole Long year that thay never Heard a word From Me, well During my absence My Father Had Gone out to Johnson Co. Kansas and Made my Brother Henry a visit and Found Him Doing So well and was So Prosperous that He Promised Henry if I Ever Showed up He would Send Him Me out thare to Help Him Manage His Big Farm about 18 Miles from Kansas City.

So in the Spring of 1869 My Father Purchased a R. R. Ticket for me to Go to K. C. Mo on ariveing at Bro. Henry's I ameadiatly Took over His Job whilst He Henry went Down to the Then called Indian Territory To claim His writes as an adopted cherokee Indian He Haveing Married a Shawnee $\frac{1}{4}$ Blood Indian and acquired the Full wrights of a Cherokee Indian and Took up a Large Tract of Land and Subsequently Started a Big Store and Founded the Town of Lenapah now in Nowatta Co. Okla.

During the Intervening years Henry would Ship up to His Johnson Co. Kan. Farm cheap Southern cattle and I would Feed them the Big Corn Crops I Had raised and He Made Good Big Money on them Evrything Ran along Smothly untill I and a couple of My Hands Halled Down to K. C. 3 Loads wheat which I Sold to the Old English Flouring Mill and I Received the Cash for Said Wheat and Drove out to the Old Buholta wagon yard and Put up our Mules after Supper the old German Buholtz told us that up the Street a Fiew Block which was Grand Avenue that Der Vas a Big Free for all opening of a Big Saloon and Beer Garden (Well I and My 2 Hired men Huried up to this Famous Place which went by the name of the Chicago Salloon and Cafa on Entering the Place we Found It crowded to allmost Capacity the crowd at Least in the Front End of the Long Bldg. and Beer Garden Consisted of RailRoad Building Flanell Mouthed Irish we worked our way Towards the Bar and was ameadiatly Served with a Great Big Stine of Beer Each. as we Backed away from the Bar to Drink our Bir a Great Big Irishman acosted me with Where Divill are ye From I Told Him from Kansas whare upon He said well if yer from Kansas yer a Dam Thaf and at the Same Time Blew the Fome of His Stine Directly in My Face Whare upon Instead of Drinking the Beer I Smashed Stine and all Squarly in His Face from this on for a Fiew Seconds we was Set upon by a Lot of RailRoad Irish But we Managed to Get out of a Side Door whare thare was a Big Pile of Brick Bats we Three occupide this Big Pile of Bats for a Fiew Minutes as a Fortress Knocking Down Common Irish and Big Policemen Who Followed

us to Make us Prisoners after thare was no More Handy to Send a Brick Bat after we all Ran. The Course we Took was over the Hill Towards the River.

It was quite Dark and we all Fell Into a Big Hole Whare thay was Grading a Street through. I was ahead and the other Two fell on Top of Me and after one of us Struck a Match we Discoved that we Had fell Rite by the Side of a Big Wheel Scraper which if we Had Fell onto we would Have Ben Carried away in a *Hurst*. Well we finally Got Down to the Lewee amongst the Maney R. R. Tracks and Box Cars we Turned up the River and Soon came to a Ferry Boat Landing whare we Held a Short Counsil I Prevailed on the Two Men to Go On up to old union Depho and Take a Grand Ave Car and Get Back to the wagon yard and Hire a Negro That Had Bin working for me once Before to Drive My Team Back to the Farm I allso Told them what to Do Till I Got Back and Evry thing that Had Happend Should Be Kept a Profound Secret and Mum Should Be *the watch word*. Well after Getting the Boys of I Crossed the Big Mudy on the Ferry Boat and on the Harlem Side I found a Large Lot of Emegrants Bound for Southern Kansas that was opening up for Settlement thay were Mostly from Iowa Well We Set up Till Quite Late and I Finaly Got to Talking to a very old Man and His aged wife who was Going to Barber County to a Son that Had Preseeded them to that country thay Proposed that I Should Go with them and take a claim I of course Dident tell them That I was not old Enough to File on Government Land But In the Morning I Got Them up very Early Fed their Horses and Harnessed them up and Helped Set the Morning Meal and we was the First wagon Driven on the Ferry Boat and when we Got to Olathe Kansas Into a Bank and Sent My Brother Henry all the Money I got from the wheat Except \$50.00 and wrote Him and Sent Him the weigh Bills of the wheat and a Letter Telling Him to Go up to His Farm at once as I Had Quit and I Recommended Him to Hire a man By name of Mcantyre one of My Palls in the K. C. Squimage with *Me* till I came Back which Probly would Be 6 Months or *More*. This was about all I wrote Him when He Got up to His Farm He found Every Thing Growing Nicely and Everything Had Bin Kept in ShipShape and He was very ancious for Me to come Back. But I Got out In Barber County whare thay Had on an Indian Scare and Had asked the Governer for a Melisia which He Granted and the Setlers was all comeing In and Drilling I Joined them and used one of the Old Man's Horses I Had Driven Down thare.

The Osages and the Fiew of their alied Indian cousins of other Tribes Had Bin Quite Bold and Sausey to the Settlers and a Ranchman By name of Griffin Had Bin found with Several arrows In His Body and Had Ben Partoly Scalped this Climaxed the Scare Shure Enough and Settlers for 100 Miles around was up in arms Government Scouts Brought the News In that the Osages was Getting Ready to Go on their anual Bufalo Hunt and the Government ordered them to Keep of Kansas Soil But thay Dident Obay and the Scouts brought in the news that thay Had Left their Reservation and was Headed for the Medisen River Smoke Signals Soon Brought Thousands of People to gather. We Hadent yet Received our commission or our carbine rifles But we all Had Sabers and Revolvers the Peace Makers who Had bin out to Meet the Big Caravan Had Given up thay was detirmined to Go out up Through Kansas to the Plains Country So the officers Formed a 4 deep line accross their Path and Gave a Schrill Bugal Signal to Charge and Such a Mix up of Squaws Poneys and Dogs was never Seen Before or Since and If we Had Gotten our carbines Before this Battle thare would Have Ben a Great Surpluss of Land that Had Been allotted to this warlike Tribe in Severalty now Osage Co. Okla. We Took their Ponies away from them and Sent them and thay was Sent North to fort Riley or Carney the Battle of

the Medisen River was the Last time the Osages Ever attempted to Cross Kan. Soil and thay wer made to Like their Whipping at this Time I was not quite 16 years of age But I was Large and Very Stout and Took a very active Part in the Batle of the Medisen River. Well I Returned to my Brothers Place Shortly after this Fight and Remained with Him untill the year of the Big Chicago Fire I Landed in the Windy City on the second Day of the Blaze the Pasinger Trains Stoped way out Side the City and Pasingers Had to take a Buss for any Depot their Tickets called *for*. On ariveing Home I Found My Father Had Bin Makeing Prepatations to Go to Kansas So On the Following Spring we Purchased a new Peter Shutler Wagon and a new Harness for the Big Span of Mules He Had Purchased for Me. Well I think It was on Apr 1st 1870 or 1871 we Started for Kansas across the country Made it to Henry Shufeldts 18 miles from K. C. in about 10 days Rested up a Fiew Days then Struck out for the western counties of Kansas and Finaly Settled in Butler Co. Kansas. about 6 Miles South East of Elderado and near a Little vilage of Roselia which was nothing Much More than a Stage Stand one small Store and a Black Smith Shop.

I Broke out about 10 acres of Rick Creek Bottom Land to which we Planted to Corn and Beans We Pitched our Tent Close to the creek of Good Pure Running Watter Some Trees for Shade and after we Had Gotten out our Little crop Me and Some Neighbor Boys thought we would Go out and kill an antelope or Deer which wer Very Numerous in that Part at that *Time* well I Dident Have anything to Kill a Deer with But a Springfield U. S. army Musket and it allways Shot To High But I thought that I Had Hit the antelope that I shot at I fancied He would not Go far Before He would Drop Dead I Ran My Black Mare at Break neck Speed after this antelope shooting at him Evrytime I Thought I was lost Enough I Had Not Kept any Track of My Comrads nor what Direction I Had Bin going in But I noticed the sun was Getting Quite Low and Began to Think over the Situation and Desided to Let My wounded antelope Go on and Live So I Turned Back or Thought I was Turning Back But I Rambled over the Loanly Bare Perary county Untill way after night But Found no one the wolves Began to Follow Me Howling and Snarling and Sound Like a Thousand or More I Finally came to a Rock House that was well Built out of Blue Limestone Rock But Had no Doors nor windows or Roof on it Had Bin Just Built by Some New comer Who Had Probly gon Back after his Famly.

Well I Got My Tired Mare inside of the House and Shot coyotes Till Morn- ing came thay would Rare up to a window and of would Go His Head This Hungry Pack Would Eat a Dead wolf till thay Got their Hunger apeased then the Howling would Slacken Well the Dead and wounded wolves Layed Piles at the Mane Two Doors when Morning came I Mounted old Blackey and Started towards whare the Sun was comeing up and never Seen any signs of Human Beings Till It was Quite in the afternoon came upon 2 Indians thay Dident Give Me any Satisfaction as to any White Mans Camp I would Point This way and that way Saying Elderado or Augusta and all thay woud do was Sorty Grunt and thay would Grunt the Same East or west or any Town or Place I would Point So I Let them go their way and I Trudged on I would Get Down and Walk to Rest My Horse Blackey and allso Myself for I Got So affull Tire of Riding that walking was a Relief to *Me* But I found no one Till the Folloing Day I Staid all Night after Picketing out My Blackey Mare in an Uncovered Dugout Fell Sound asleep till a Lot of Coyotes Came Howling about But thay was not So Plentafull as thay was the night Before on the following Morning I Saw a Smoke Rising from a clump of Box Elders I went Directly to It and Found It was a couple of My former comrads on Hunt for Me and that thay Had

Camp Before Dark that Evening and O the Joy It was for my Poor Father to see me well and Much alive *again*.

Well Time Rocked on Till July the 4th was to Be Selebrated with a Big Bufalow Barbacue at Elderado Me and My Dear Father Hitched up our Big Mules and Started to Elderado it was on the 3rd Day of July and It was the Hottest Day we Had Ever Espearanced up to yet we Got in the Timber on the Big Walnut River Bottom and that night a Terable Siclone came along we Hapened to Stop our wagon Between 2 Big Trees and we Had the mules Laryeted out with the chains My Father Had Purchased for this Occasion But one of them Broke His Chains But He Wouldnt Leave the other Our wagon was Lifted up Several Times During this Terable Storm But we came out alive in the Morning Hitched up and Crossed over the River Into what Had Bin a Thriveing Little Burg Elderado But Every House In the Town Had Bin Levelled By the Storm Merchants was out Gathering up their Merchandice and all Thoughts of the 4th and the Bufalow Barbecue was Set aside Well after we Looked over the Sights we Started back Home we Stopped at what was Known as the Cave Spring and we Both Drank to Much Watter and after we Got Back Home to our Camp neather one of us Ever Saw a well Day for about a monthe My Father Took a Sort of Intermitant Feaver and When the Stage came along I sent for a Doctor at Eureka He came the Next Day But My Poor Father Had Taken the Third Convulchin or Pesacism and Expired a Fiew Minutes after the Doctor came and I Sent My Brother Henry a Dispatch to come at once He came But Father was Buried Before He arived But He Helped Me Get Things in the Wagon and Stayed with Me Till we Got to Humbolt Kansas when He Got to worrying over Matters at Home and So I Told Him I thought I could Make It alone the Rest of the way Down to His Farm So He Took the Train and went Home and on the way from Humbolt to Olathe Kan. I never Took the Mules from the wagon nor the Black Mare which I Led Behind 2 Desperadoes Followed Me for over 50 Miles But allways found Me Ready to Shoot O How Bad thay wanted them Mules But thay would Haf to Killed Me Before thay Got My *outfit*.

Them Days the Country out thare was Full of Horsethieves the Vigilance Committee Hung 4 at Elderado Just a Fiew Days Before My Father Died But I was victorious and Got Back to Henry's Farm With all our Belongins Except my Poor Father whom I want to Meet over yonder.

After I Got over My Feaver and Otherwise Straightened Out I went Back to the Old Home of My Boyhood Days at Barrington Cook Co. Ill. Leaveng my Fine Span of Mules New Wagon and Harness and Entire camp outfit Including a Tent I Promissed My Father that I would Stay with the 2 claims we Had Fuiled on and So after I Had Bin away from the Claims as Long as I Dared to for fear Some one would File a contest I went Back out to Henrys Expecting to Go Clear Down to Rozalia But when I got Back to Henrys I Found He Had Sold My Mules Wagon and Harness for about \$600 which He of course oferd Me If I insisted on Going Back on the claims But He urged me not to Go Saying the country out thare was Good for Nothing and So forth and Promissed Me a Half Section of Land In the Indian Territory as Soon as a Deed Could Be Had on It I Let Him Talk Me out of Going Back to our Homesteds which I have allways Ben Sorry of and Still weighs Heavely on My Mind for I made My Angel Father the Promise I Speak of above on His Dieing *Bed*.

Feb. 1876 I Left His Place and went to Holt Co. Mo. where I engaged in the cattle Hurding Business I First Leased 4 Sections of Speculators Land I then

went Down in the Thickly Settled River Bottom country where People Had Lots of cattle But not Much Pastur So I contracted with Cattle owners that I would Put My Hurd Brand on the cattle and Take them out to my Big Lease and Graze them Till the First Killing Frost when I would Return them or their Hides for \$1.50 Per Head.

All that I should not Bring Back I was to Pay for at a Price Fixed In the Contract which was Generaly \$20.00 Per Head Well I Branded and Took out to the Range the First year 2430 Head I Built a Large circular Corral which covered a Running Stream of watter and contained about 10 acres of Ground Built a Shanty and Hired a Boy 15 years old Just Him and Myself and a Pack of English Collies Done the Hurding and I never Lost But 3 cows out of this Large Bunch of Mixed Cattle I Done So well this First year that I Felt warranted in sending for My Brother Lester who was Still at Home in old Illinois.

He came out and We Formed a Pardiner Known afterwards all over the world as Shufeldt Bros. for after the First year which was 1878 We Quit The Hurding Buisness and Went Into Buying Shiping and Feeding cattle Hogs and Sheep of all Kinds and Quality and our Teritory was the Whole United States and Some of Canada and We Shipd Some To Liverpool.

We Bought Cattle By the Tran Loads which In those Days we could Get an Engin and crew for 20 cars Our shipments Ran up to over one Thousand Cars Per year for Several years aside from our Shiping Business We carried on a Monthly Feeder Sale which Became a Fixed Thing at Mound City Holt Co. Mo. the Last Saterday of Evry Month which would Be attended By buyers for Hundreds of Miles around We Sold By the Carload only and \$10 was the Lowest Bid Taken We allways Gave a Big Barbacue Dinner Free the Table 100 feet Long would Be Loaded with Rosted Beef Mutton or Pigs Barbacued In our own oven, allso Strong Coffee Beer and Sweet Milk Some times we used a Thousand Pounds of Bread.

If We Had anything over we Distributed it among our Local Friends and the Deserving *Needy*. To Describe all the Many Thrilling scenes That Shufeldt Bros Pulled of During the years from 1878 to 1892 would Tax a Historian to the Limit for years and now at this Time I Havent the Time and Space to But only Give an outline of our Many Ramafacations which caried Us In Evry State In the union we Became Expert Stock Buyers Had Scales of our own in 8 Shipping Points and Held Stock In 6 commission Companey 2 In Chicago 1 in Omaha, 1 in Nebr. 1 in St. Joseph Mo. 1 in k. c. Mo.

We Gave Employment to Lots of young Men Maney of Same We Helped to Jobs in the yards Some became comision men of *Fame*.

In the spring of 1892 I Evolved the ladea of Going to the Opening of the Cheyenne and Arapiho Country in Western Oklahoma adjoining the Pan Handle of *Texas*. So I Procured Passes for Myself and 5 Huskey cow Boys From the Santafee Stock agent We Landed in Canadian Texas on April the 17th 1892 We Hired 6 Race Horses from a Horse Raceing Company Each one we Hired was Tested out for Speed and wind By me and My Fast Going Bunch of Cow Boys to Be Shure that we Had the Horses to do the Stuff the Run from the Texas Side was Planed to Start at a Point where the Washita River Enters Oklahoma at this Point where on either Side of the State Line for Several Miles along Down the River was Quite Rough and Sand Hilley So By Dillagent Inquirey the Race would Be for Bottom Land about 15 to 30 Miles Down the

River from where we was to start From and that the Futher Down the Better the Land *Was*. Well we Had Suplied our Selves with Sharpened Thin Boards to Stake of our claims when we came to a Place that Suited *us*. Well on that Memorable Morning of Apr. 19th 1892 the camp, was up and Sturing very Early and when the Time neared for the Solgeirs to Give the Signal to Go which was a shot from Six Shooters along the whole Line which Extended about 3 miles Long at this Point Me and My Boys was in the Saddle and Spurs a clanking and for the First Fiew Miles the Old Panhandle Cow Punchers was neck and neck with us well I Gave the yell and we Left them all Behind when we Got to a Point whare Rush Creek Emties Into the Washita River.

At this Point the River Bottom is About a Mile wide and Hear we Began to Stick up our Shingles and a Fiew Minutes after we Had Exhausted all our Suply we then Jumped on our Horses and our Ran Evryone In the Race for the County Seat and after we Had Staked out all the Town Lots we Desired we Hired a Surveyor to Go back up to our Homesteds we Had Stake out and the Next Morning we all Started to Hunt for Government Land Marks and Found them all In Tackt. So we went on Record for the First Surveying Done in Roger-mills County Oklahoma By *Homesteaders*.

After we all agreed on the 160 we wer to File on we then went Back to the Co. Seat Cheyenne and we all Filed and Made Lots of Signers that Said Claims was Taken by Blazeing Trees and writeing our Names in addition to our orignal *Stakes* this Done we was Ready to Return to old Mound City whare we amused the crouds with the Full accounts of that Famous and Pictorous Run when we would Look Back we could See a cloud of Dust and Sand asending Skiward which Denoted the Speed of the Great Host of Homesekers Comeing Behind us coming on Horses and Mule Back carts and wagons Bugies and Hack wagons and afoot.

Well up to this Point Apr. the 19th 1892 I will Quit and ReServe the Rest of My Story for another Volume which will Be full of Cow Boy Lore along the Texas and Oklahoma Borders from Apr. 19th 1892 to the Present Time I am now in My 79th Year.

Good By Dear Shufeldts

Cabool, Mo.

NOTE:—We are very sorry to hear that George Ellis Shufeldt of Caboal, Missouri, who was interested in this book, died at his son's (Charles Shufeldt), this summer, 1937, at Shidler, Okla.

THE SEVEN YEARS WAR 1756-1763

From Colonial Mss. of New York: "A list of deserters that have this 14th day of August 1757, departed from Ford Edward."

GEORGE WILLIAM ZUFFELT of Capt. Arnout Viele's Company.

Desertion in those days was common and in the face of the hardships which those soldiers had to endure it is surprising that it was possible to keep an army together at all. Parkman, in Vol. 2—*Montcalm and Wolfe* says: "In a few days (August 1757) thousands of them were bivouacked on the fields about Fort Edward, doing nothing, disgusted and mutinous, declaring that they were ready to fight, but not to lie still without tents, blankets, or kettles. Webb writes on the fourteenth (the day George Zuffelt deserted) that most of those from New York had deserted, threatening to kill their officers if they tried to stop them. Delancy ordered them to be fired upon. A sergeant was shot, others were put in arrest, and all was disorder till the seventeenth; when Webb, learning that the French were gone, sent them back to their homes."

THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION**N. Y. Calendar of Historical Manuscripts**

Discharge of Petrus Soefelt by the Commissioners for Conspiracies, Poughkeepsie May 27, 1777. Resolved that Capt. Robert Castle be requested to dismiss Petrus Soefelt from his confinement on board the vessel in New York for his immediate attendance before this board. Vol. 2, p. 174.

Court Martial at Albany in 1777 Adam Shufelt testifies—Vol. 2, p. 197.

March 4, 1774 Summons issued by Richard Esseltyne a Justice of the Peace of Claverack against Johannes Shuffelt at the suit of Harman Van Beuren to replevin a pair of buckskin breeches.

"One of the first acts of the Provincial Congress of New York was the indorsement of the Articles of Association and copies of the documents were placed in the hands of committees to circulate them through the counties for signatures. The primary purpose of this Pledge was to bring the people up to the point of associated effort, and had no direct reference to an appeal to arms and separation from the English Government. The Pledge itself reads:

"Persuaded that the salvation of the rights and liberties of America depend, under God, on the firm union of the inhabitants in a vigorous prosecution of the measures necessary for its safety, and convinced of the necessity of preventing anarchy and confusion which attend a dissolution of the powers of Government, we the Freemen, Freeholders, and inhabitants of Dutchess being greatly alarmed at the avowed design of the Ministry to raise a revenue in America, and shocked by the bloody scene now acting in Massachusetts Bay, do in the most solemn manner resolve never to become slaves, and do associate, under all the ties of religion, honour and love to our country, to adopt and endeavour to carry into execution whatever measures may be recommended by the Continental Congress, or resolved upon by our Provincial Convention, for the purpose of preserving our constitution and of opposing the several arbitrary acts

of the British Parliament, until a reconciliation between Great Britain and America, on constitutional principles—which we most ardently desire—can be obtained, and that we will in all things follow the advice of our General Committee respecting the purposes aforesaid, the preservation of peace and good order and the safety of individuals and property.” (From History of Dutchess County).

The pledge was circulated in Dutchess County during June and July 1775 and 1820 persons signed and 964 refused to sign. In Rhinebeck Precinct 254 signed and 218 refused to sign and among those who refused to sign were Jury Adam Shufelt, Lawrence Shewfelt, Petrus Shewfelt, and Adam Shewfelt (N. Y. Cal. Hist. Mss. Vol. 1, p. 72).

Minutes of the Commissioners for Detecting and Defeating Conspiracies in the State of New York:

George Shufelt is reported as having gone bail in £ 100 for John Jurrie Fought.

Albany, Jan. 5, 1781—a certificate ———
warned the following women to depart the State:—
(to wit) . . . Margaret Shufelt—Vol. 2, p. 612.

From New York in the Revolution—by E. C. Knight, and Archives of State of New York—The Revolution—Vol. 1.

In the Revolutionary Army Records: Note. The Line was comprised of regiments in the Service under General George Washington: The Levies were drafts from Militia Regiments.

1st Regiment of the Line: Seventh Company

George Shufelt enlisted May 19, 1777; deserted August 8, 1777. This man was probably the George Shufelt who married Elizabeth Pickle and settled in Canada, for Cyrus Thomas in his History of Dunham Twp. says of him: “He was a loyalist. At the opening of the revolution, he was pressed into the American service, from which he deserted to the British.”

The Levies

Regiment:

Wessenfels—John Shufelt, Private.
Willett—Christopher Shoefelt, Private.
Graham—Christopher Sufelt, Private.
William Shoefelt, Private.
John Shufalts, Private.
Van Bergen—Christophel Shorfelt, Private.
Schuyler—Henry Zufelt, Private.

ALBANY COUNTY MILITIA—8TH REGIMENT

Jeremiah Shufelt	Peter Shufelt
Henry Shufelt	George Sufelt
Christopher Shufelt	George Sufelt, Jr.

ALBANY COUNTY MILITIA LAND BOUNTY RIGHTS

Ninth Regiment—William Shewfelt.

DUTCHESS COUNTY MILITIA LAND BOUNTY RIGHTS

Sixth Regiment—John Shoefelt.
 Levies Graham Regiment—William Shufelt.

WAR OF 1812**Christ Church Cathedral Records, Montreal**

David Schufelt, American Prisoner of War died at Montreal on Dec. 1, 1813, and was buried on the 3rd.

From the Documentary History of the Campaigns Upon the Niagara Frontier—by Lieut.-Col. E. Cruikshank, F.R.S.C.

Headquarters, York April 3, 1813

At a General Court Martial Assembled at Kingston, Ont. from the 8th to the 24th of March, 1813, inclusive were tried the following prisoners, viz:—

4th Zachariah Shoefelt private in Captain Hawley's Company of Addington Militia, on the following charge, viz:—

For attempting to desert to the enemy on or about March 11th, 1813. On which the Court came to the following decision: The prisoner, Zachariah Shoefelt, private of the Addington Militia, is guilty of desertion but not to the enemy, and doth therefore adjudge him to be imprisoned for six calendar months in the common cells of this county, two months upon bread and water and four months on his usual allowance. His Honor the Major General Commanding approves of the sentence and is pleased to direct that it be carried into execution under the direction of the officer commanding the Midland District.

Examination of Simon Mabee

Taken on the morning of the 12th November instant (1813) near the village of Dover.

Says that on or about the 9th day of October last, he and Samuel Green, Isaac Petitt, Elisha Green, John Shufelt and James Johnson left this place together and went to Buffalo, and there joined a party of Americans who were bound for the London District (Ontario) under the command of one William Sutherland, and that their object was to take public officers and public property; that the party consisted of Guy P. Richards, John Harvey, Fred'k Onstine, Henry Onstine, George Peacock and one of his sons, Doctor Beach, Jacob Moma and others, to the number of thirty men: that they have been sometime between the Grand River and Dover; that he got leave from the commanding officer (Suther-

land) to come to his home at Dover, where he took a horse out of Mr. Nichol's stable without leave, and that a man by the name of Harris took a horse out of Mr. Nolen Davis's field in the same way; that they have taken several prisoners, viz., Lieut. John Williams, John Bonnet, Richd. Drake, John Rickard, Col. John Warren Doctor (sic) and Hall Phineas Drake, subjects of this Province; that William Warren, Hall, Frit, Gilman and Bonnet were sent to Buffalo as prisoners; that Guy P. Richards, Samuel Green and John Shufelt took a boat or skiff out of Patterson's Creek; that when he got leave to come to his home (there were) three men with him, among which were John Brown (and) Samuel Green, and that their object was to get volunteers to join their party and to take away public officers; that they took William Francis prisoner, and took six head of cattle belonging to him and took them to Buffalo; That General Harrison arrived at Buffalo with three or four thousand men, and that he understood they were destined for Burlington: that he took a greatcoat and blanket from Capt. Samuel Ryerse's house.

Taken and acknowledged
before me this 12th Nov., 1813
Thomas Bowlby, J. P.

his
SIMON X MABEE
mark

Awards of War of 1812

No. 11286 Henry Shoefelt, Olive, Ulster Cty.....\$59.15
15674 Cornelius Shufelt, Ghent, Columbia Cty..... 53.00
3978 John Shufelt, Volney, Oswego Cty..... 55.00

CIVIL WAR: Shufelts who enlisted; other than those whose records are given elsewhere.

Germantown

William J. Shufelt enlisted Oct. 26, 1862 in the 159th Reg't., Company "C".

Ghent

Philip D. Shufelt, Corp.—enlisted Sept. 25, 1862, in the 159th Reg't., Company "E".

Kinderhook

Henry H. Shufelt, enlisted Dec. 14, 1863 in 21st Cavalry—accidentally wounded and discharged.

Middleburg

Peter Shufelt, age 21, enlisted Aug. 27, 1862 in the 134th N. Y. Volunteer Infantry Company "D"; died Schoharie Cty., Sept. 29, 1862 of disease.

FROM INDIANNA ARTS MAGAZINE—Year 1929

Harlan J. Shufelt, author of "Available Illustrative Material for Teaching Woodworking."

THE FIRST CENSUS OF UNITED STATES—1790

In 1790 the first census of the United States was taken; it consisted of the taking of a complete list of the names of the Heads of Families, with the number of persons dwelling on each farm or plantation.

From this census it is found that fifteen families of "Shufelts" were then living in New York State and one family or possibly two in the State of Pennsylvania.

The families in New York State were living in Albany, Columbia and Dutchess Counties.

Albany County**Rensselaerwick Town**

Number in household not including the Male Head of the Family

Adam Shufelt

3 Males over 16 years and 6 Females.

Adam Shufelt, Jr.

2 Females.

Henry Shufelt

1 Male under 16 and 4 Females.

Henry Shoefelt

1 Male under 16 and 4 Females (Seems to be the same family as preceding one).

Ballstown Town

Peter Shufelt

2 Males under 16 and 2 Females.

Columbia County**Claverack Town**

George Shufelt

3 Females.

Philip Shufelt

2 Males over 16—2 under 16 and 7 Females.

Kinderhook Town

John Shufelt

2 Females and one slave.

John Shufelt, Jr.

2 Males under 16 and 4 Females.

Michael Shufelt

2 Males under 16 and 5 Females.

Livingston Town

Henry Shufelt

2 Males under 16 and 3 Females.

George Shoefelt

1 Male under 16 and 2 Females.

William Shufelt

2 Males under 16 and 1 Female.

George Shufelt, Jr.

1 Male under 16 and 3 Females.

Dutchess County**Rhinebeck**

Adam Sufalt

1 Male under 16 and 7 Females.

There were only two families of the name of "Zufelt" then in New York State; namely Henry and Jeremiah living in Claverack Town.
In the State of Pennsylvania

Franklin County

William Shofelt

3 Females.

The only other name in any way resembling the name "Shufelt" was Nicholas Shenefelt.

It is significant to note that there are none of the name of "Schenefeldt" in New York State, although Cobb in his "Story of the Palatines" says that this was the original form of the name "Shufelt." If this is so, it does not apply to the New York Shufelts for there is undisputable and various authentic records which prove beyond question that the original form of the name was "Zufeldt."

A search was also made in the census of Connecticut, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, North and South Carolina, and Rhode Island—but no Shufelts appear in them. No census records are available for New Jersey.

To His Excellency Francis Gore Esquire, Lieutenant Governor of His Majesty's Provinces of Upper Canada, &c. &c. &c.

IN COUNCIL

The petition of Henry Zufelt of the township of Hallowell most humbly seweth,

That your petitioner joined the Royal Standard in the year one thousand seven hundred and eighty-one and served in a corps called the Loyal Rangers commanded by Edward Jessup Major and has resided in this county ever since, and has never been put upon the U. E. List and for reason why he knows not, nor drawn any land of the Crown.

Therefore your petitioner must humbly request Your Excellency would be pleased to admit him to that mark of distinction called the U. E. Loyalist whereby your petitioner children may reap the benefit thereof, and an order for the usual quantity of the waste lands of the Crown as is granted to a soldier and permit Thomas Dorland Esquire of the township of Adolphustown as his agent to locate the same, and receive the deed, And Your Petitioner as in duty bound will ever pray.

Henry Zufelt (See Record No. 913).

Hallowell the 26th
day of January 1807.

Personally came and appeared before Hazelton Spencer Esquire one of His Majesty's Justices of the peace for the Midland District Abram Defoe & Andrew Rickley of the township of Fredericksburgh in the county of Lenox and District aforesaid who upon the Holy Evengilist maketh oath and sayeth, that he was well acquainted with Henry Zeufelt in the late American War, and to the best of his the depenents knowledge served in the Loyal Rangers commanded by Major Edward Jessup, and has resided in this Province since.

Abraham Defoe,
Andrew Rickley

Sworn before me at
Fredericksburgh this

13th day February 1807
H. Spencer, J. P.

OUR FOLKS
ADDITIONAL RECORDS

BIRTHS

Date

Name of Child

Names of Parents

MARRIAGES**Date****Names**

DEATHS

Date

Name

INDEX

PART I—those with surname Shufelt, Shufeldt, Shewfelt, Zufelt, etc.

PART II—those of other surnames.

How to use the Index

The Heads of the families are numbered consecutively in one series of numbers throughout the Book. To trace a person, first look up the name in the index which will give a page number. On the page will be found the individual with his father and mother, brothers and sisters. To trace backwards, look up the father's name in the index, and then the grandfather's, and so on. To trace forward, if further information is known there will be a number preceding the name and by looking up the Head of the Family with that number and so on, one can trace down as far as the record goes.

PART ONE

Those with surnames:
Shufelt, Shufeldt, Shewfelt, Zufelt, etc.

	PAGE No.		PAGE No.
Aaron	76, 78	Anna Sibylla	24
Abigail	171	Anna Teresa	143
Ada	98	Anna W.	95
Adam	24, 27, 28, 47, 112, 128, 184, 204	Annatje	24, 28, 65
Addie	112	Annie	191
Adebert	39	Annie M.	185
Adelia	114, 132	Archibald	192, 193
Adolph	42	Archibald R.	195
Agnes	188, 194	Archie	171
Alanson	134	Ardalia Ernest	118
Albert	70, 89, 104, 195	Arnold	180
Albert C.	139	Arthur	122, 128, 179, 181, 184, 197
Albert Cornelius	62	Arthur B.	126
Albert Edward	161	Arthur G.	39
Albert LeRoy	42	Arthur M.	161
Alberta	45, 180	Arvine Nathaniel	88
Alex.	190	Asa K.	120
Alexander	34, 36, 49	Aseph	206
Alexander B.	54	Attwood Brooks	123
Alexander Wilson	49	Atty	131
Alfred	189, 200	Augusta	131, 134
Alice	38, 97, 180, 181, 190	Augustus	53
Alice A.	156, 179	Augustus Jr.	54
Alice Louise	197	Austin B.	140
Alice Virginia	98	Aylmer Carlos	172
Alla	31		
Allan	181		
Allan Russell	172		
Alma	70		
Almada	120, 190		
Almira	190		
Almond	78		
Alpheus	204	Barbara G.	164
Amanda	138	Barbara Mae	180
Ambrose	134	Bartley Albert	85
Amelia	36	Bartley Cyrene	85
Andrew Francis	197	Beatrice Ada	98
Andrew Jackson	109	Beatrice M.	44
Andrew Joseph	111	Becky Jane	137
Ann	183, 186, 192	Bell	201
Ann Elizabeth	26, 191	Belle	33, 201
Anna	24, 28, 30, 48, 76, 99, 113, 129	Bellinger	112
Annaletta	78	Bellvia	45
Anna M.	30	Benjamin	99, 197
Anna Barbara	25, 26	Benjamin Cyprian	42
Anna Eliza	77	Bernard Ernest	87
Anna Graham	51	Bernice	139
Anna Margaretha	24, 109	Bert	195
Anna Maria	24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 47, 73, 107, 130, 131, 132, 183	Bert LeRoy	202
Anna Marie	99	Bertha	89, 97, 180, 192, 194
Anna Regina	24	Bessie	185
		Bessie D.	44

OUR FOLKS

239

	PAGE No.		PAGE No.
Betsey	139, 155, 176, 177	Charles B.	126
Bird	201	Charles D.	118
Blanche	31	Charles Dolfie	124
Bowman	177	Charles Edward	41
Bradford J.	108	Charles Emery	87
Bruce W. Jr.	164	Charles L.	115
Bruce Whitman	164	Charles Lester	42
		Charles Marion	43
		Charles P.	89
		Charles Pettes	159
		Charles Vernon	50
		Charles William	43
		Charlie	97, 104, 139
		Charlie H.	93
		Charlie J.	184
		Charlotte	110, 117, 125
Calvin	205	Charlotte Irene	98
Candis	176	Charlotte Maria	158
Canzadia Louise	164	Christina	140, 198
Carl	38, 180	Christine	188
Carl C.	41	Christopher	109, 173
Caroline	64, 76, 79, 196	Chellis	156
Carrie	38, 98, 113	Clara	97, 108, 195
Carrie Louise	43	Clara Eleanor	107
Casparus	129	Clara Elizabeth	81
Catalina	64	Clara Margaret	85
Catharina	119	Clarence	74, 97
Catherina	25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 111, 129, 133, 205	Clarence A.	172
Catherine	47, 52, 55, 91, 92, 124, 129	Clarence M.	184
Catherine	131, 132, 137, 165, 168, 192, 196, 198, 206	Clarence W.	89
Catherine A.	143	Clarissa	194
Catherine Alida	61	Clark	119
Catherine Ann	194	Claude	203
Catherine Christina	75	Claude Leslie	145
Catherine Eliza	130	Clayton	124, 171
Catherine M.	125, 142	Clifford	89
Catherine Maria	143	Clinton	113, 164
Catherine R.	68	Clinton P.	161
Catherine Sophia	109	Clyde	43
Cathrina	130	Clyde Franklin	201
Catrina	65, 130	Clyde R.	171
Celia Mae	127	Clyde Russell	43
Cecil	181, 202	Cora	43, 69, 75, 94, 121
Cecile	145	Coral Maude	145
Cephus	171	Cordelia	76
Charity	189	Cornelius	56, 63, 96
Charity Ann	170	Cornelius G.	109
Charles	37, 38, 44, 50, 67, 85, 95, 121, 156, 171, 188, 202	Cornelius M.	142
Charles Arthur	41	Critje	91
		Cynthia	176
		Cyrus	185
		Cyrus Cleveland	154

	PAGE No.		PAGE No.
Dafney	139	Edwin H.	87
Dana C.	89	Edwin Roys	99
Daniel	204	Edwin W.	184
Darrell Eugene	43	Effie J.	171
David	65, 173, 176	Elah	74
David Adam	144	Elaine	42
David H.	94	Elbert	99
Deett E.	161	Eleanor	181, 204
Delbert	198	Elias	125
Delbert Eugene	42	Elinor Jane	98
Delbert J.	98	Eliza	66, 74, 110
Delbert Walt	206	Eliza Sophia	132
Delia	132	Elizabeth	25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 31, 34, 36, 47, 59, 65, 106, 108, 112, 122, 130, 131, 132, 137, 142, 155, 166, 168, 170, 175, 176, 183, 188, 193, 194
Delia Augusta	60	Elizabeth Jane	58
Della	97, 138	Elizabeth Mary	169
Della Elizabeth	90	Elizabeth Olivia	120
DeWitt	113	Elizabeth Wealthy	172
DeWitt Lockwood	88	Ella	125, 145, 191
Dolfie	123	Ella A.	38, 50, 116
Donald	171, 180	Ella C.	67
Dora	184	Ellen	35, 40, 50, 121, 206
Doreen	202	Ellen A.	185
Dorinda	165	Elmira	112, 139, 190
Dorothy	70, 124, 180	Elmore F.	159
Dorothy Esther	98	Elmira	177
Dorothy Genevieve	88	Elnora	111, 119, 195, 196
Dorothy Jean	202	Elsie	85
Dorothy Maria	112	Elsie M.	193
Dot	202	Elswood	92
Drusilla	168	Elvira	144, 163
		Elwood	75
Earl	145	Ely	53
Earl Raup	89	Emeline Egan	132
Ed.	37, 201	Emer Ellen	75
Eddie	180	Emerilla	74, 92, 112, 134, 139, 189
Edelle	163	Emily	119
Edgar	193	Emily Lucinda	202
Edgar Baxter	127	Emily Madge	37, 114, 121, 123, 125, 161, 171, 184, 202
Edison M.	185	Emma	43
Edith	78, 111, 117, 206	Emma Alza	93
Edith Louise	99	Emma C.	132
Edna	44, 97, 139, 171	Emma Leva	144
Ednah M.	185	Emma Levina	161
Edward	35, 69, 74, 111, 121, 160, 184, 200	Emma V.	121
Edward D.	54	Emmett	43
Edward Samuel	89	Emogene	81
Edwin	35, 164, 196, 206	Emory Ottman	44
Edwin G.	35	Ernest Alexander	

OUR FOLKS

241

	PAGE No.		PAGE No.
Ernest Cleveland	159	Frank J.	53
Ernest Joseph	87	Frank L.	164
Erroll C.	171	Frank Paul	113
Ervia	79	Frank W.	139
Erwin	79	Franklin	181
Estella	105	Franklin David	179
Ester	190, 191	Franklin Fuller	178
Esther	113, 168, 185, 194	Franklin Othello	34
Esther Elizabeth	189	Franklin Robinson	123
Ethel	44, 159	Fred	39, 138, 171
Ethel Adell	134	Frederick	35, 102, 137, 166, 170, 196
Ethel May	206	Frederick A.	183
Etta	121	Frederick Edward	113
Etta Urvia	90	Frederick F.	103
Ettie M.	185	Frederick H.	164
Eugene	177	Frederick J.	122
Eugene C.	156	Fredie N.	92
Eugene Douglas	43	Frisbie B.	126
Eugena A.	92		
Eula May	45		
Euphemia	68		
Eva	38, 69, 184	Gardner Greene	172
Evan	181	Garret	32
Evelyn	111, 202	Gene Stratton	85
Everett V.	159	George	25, 26, 28, 36, 38, 94, 99, 103, 107, 136, 137, 144, 145, 165, 174, 175, 183, 191, 192, 195, 198, 205
		George A. Jr.	50
Fannie	175	George A.	85
Fanny	97, 151, 177, 178	George A. 3rd	54
Fern	202	George Abram	109
Fern Amanda	44	George Adam	24, 25, 29, 48, 52, 56, 59, 74, 109, 141, 142, 143, 147, 158, 200
Flora	160	George Alexander	131
Flora May	40	George Allen	85
Florence	156, 196	George Alton	120
Florence Elizabeth	88	George Augustus	51
Florence Hattie	123	George Ben	126
Floyd	124	George C.	39
Floyd J.	44	George E.	144
Frances	49, 195	George Ellis	36
Frances E.	124	George Fuller	178
Frances Marcella	98	George H.	93, 125, 166
Frances Marion	181	George Harrison	168
Frances Martha	42	George Henry	60, 113
Frances Willard	123	George Hollbrook	63
Frank	38, 83, 98, 113, 121, 144, 180, 181, 185, 200, 201	George J.	90
Frank A.	53		
Frank D.	70		

	PAGE No.		PAGE No.
George Levi	107	Harry Ham	69
George P.	30	Harvey	83
George Russell	159	Harvey Foster	110
George Seymour	178	Harvey G.	122
George W.	35	Hattie	38, 96, 113
George Warren	127	Hattie Louise	162
George Wellington	36	Hattie S.	122
George William	112, 182	Helen	160
Geraldine	202	Helen Florence	98
Gerrard	169	Helen Louise	90
Gertje	136	Helena	130
Gertrude	33, 124, 127, 179	Hendrick	24, 28, 100
Gertrude Catherine	98	Henry	25, 55, 105, 130, 137, 149, 152, 167, 170, 175, 182, 201, 204
Gertrude (Geddy)	107	Henry Jr.	59
Gertrude Jane	59	Henry Alexander	166
Gilbert	196	Henry Ball	164
Gladys	44, 99, 180	Henry Clay	36, 43
Gladys Elizabeth	98	Henry G.	34
Gordon	198	Henry Gerald	162
Gordon W.	164	Henry H.	75
Gordon Wilfrid	145	Henry Holsapple	109
Grace	31, 81, 11', 125, 126, 138, 194	Henry Howey	51, 54
Greta	195	Henry J.	126
Gretchen Fay	89	Henry L.	104
Guy	156, 203	Henry Peter	166
Guy E.	164	Henrietta	78, 170, 175
		Herbert	40, 50, 98
		Herman A.	94
		Hiram	137, 155
		Hiram Ellsworth	132
		Hiram Lysander	31
		Hiram W.	36
		Homer V.	99
		Howard	89, 198
		Howard E.	114
		Howard Henry	172
		Howard McCortney	70
		H. William	36
		Hazel Louise	43
		Hazel Ray	45
Halmira	182		
Hannah	48, 73, 112, 131, 138, 143, 168, 204	Ida	50, 206
Hannah Antinette	74	Ida May	76
Harmon	33	Inez	113
Harmon A.	42	Iola	171
Harold	89, 97, 144, 197	Iola J.	161
Harold Edwin	43		
Harriet	126, 137, 153, 177		
Harriet Ann	159		
Harriet C.	125		
Harriet E.	106, 164		
Harriet Julia	67		
Harriet Mesick	57		
Harrison	119		
Harris Ralph	180		
Harris Ralph Jr.	180		
Harry	123, 125, 126		
Harry Crandall	70		
Harry Haken	37		

OUR FOLKS

243

	PAGE No.		PAGE No.
Ira	96	Jeremiah N.	80
Irene	180, 198	Jesse	138, 202
Irma D.	124	Jessie	134, 138
Irma Leona	134	Jessie Beth	42
Isaac	34	Jim	201
Isabelle	123	Johan Wilhelm	24
Isabella Irene	35, 40	Johann George	22
		Johannes	24, 119, 129
		John	50, 64, 65, 66, 100, 103, 110, 113, 121, 128, 134, 137, 142, 153, 171, 173, 180, 183, 188, 190, 193, 196
Jack	70	John Albert	191
Jacob	24, 28, 65, 74, 91, 100, 111, 112, 118, 119, 165, 168, 182, 188, 190, 194	John B.	81
Jacob Jr.	93	John D.	68, 177
Jacob Albert	30, 31	John DeWitt	117
Jacob D.	96	John E.	143, 166
Jacob I.	93	John George	26
Jacob M.	184	John H.	134
Jacob P.	30	John Hampden	88
Jacob William	142	John Harman	179
Jakie	31	John Harmon	42
James	83, 114, 161, 183, 188, 189	John Henry	41, 62, 155, 169
James		John I.	91, 93, 100
James Allen	79, 90	John J.	54, 64, 72, 131
James H.	95	John Joseph	99
James M.	50	John Levi	158
James T.	91	John Lockwood	81
James Van Valkenburg	61, 63	John Orville	118
Jane	190, 191, 195	John P.	91
Jane Eliza	31	John R.	34
Janet	192	John Stratton	89
Jannett	190, 193	John W.	114, 115, 133, 134, 201
Janetje	141	John Wesley	163
Jannette	55	John William	24
Janettje	101	Jonas	167
Jasper	200	Joseph	152, 188, 193, 195
Jay	42, 84	Joseph G.	156
Jean	97	Joseph H.	73
Jay Nathaniel A.	206	Joseph Peter	169
Jean Elizabeth	63	Judah	168
Jefferson Davis	81	Julia	33, 206
Jennie	50, 180, 192	Jury	26
Jennie G.	116	Julia Ann	60
Jennie Lelah	126	Julia Christina	62
Jennie M.	105	Joshua	152
Jennie Loesa	127		
Jeremiah	65, 68, 69, 71, 73, 76, 110, 119, 143, 156	Kate	105, 113
Jeremiah Shufelt	77	Katherine	89, 153, 167

	PAGE No.		PAGE No.
Katherine E.	115	Loren Sturges	89
Kathryn M.	126	Lorenzo	184
Katie	94, 189	Lottie	111
Keith	181	Louis	50, 137
Keith Durwood	203	Louisa	194
Kenneth	42	Louise	70
Kenneth Earl	43	Lucilda E.	178
Kenneth Sweet	127	Lucille	201
Kittie	138	Lucille Muriel	46
Kizzie	196	Lucinda	112, 188, 189, 193
		Lucretia	179
		Lucy	74, 156, 179
		Lucy Grace	163
		Lucy Jane	197
		Lucy Mary	132
		Lucy Polly	181
		Lucy W.	51
		Luella Bernice	40
		Lulu	138, 139
		Lydia	188, 189
		Lydia C.	66
		Lyle Wayne	42
		Lynn	134
		Lynne	180
Laney	174, 177		
Lany	182		
Laura	38		
Laura A.	41		
Laura Agnes	90		
Laura Martha	88		
Leland Howard	42		
Lena	30, 47, 99, 132		
Leo	180		
Leon	180		
Leon Ashley	144		
Leon Thompson	85		
Leona	85, 90		
Leona K.	90		
Leonora	151		
Leonard	107, 180, 188, 191, 192, 195		
Leonard Edgar	127		
LeRoy	123, 124		
Leslie Raymond	203		
Lester	37, 165		
Lester James	42		
Leta Genevieve	89		
Levi	112, 160, 166		
Levi P.	131		
Lew	178		
Libby	70		
Lindsay	171, 206		
Lillian	110, 112, 180		
Lillie	116, 170		
Lilly	198		
Linus	122		
Lipsy	107		
Lisa Barnes	63		
Lizzie	116, 134, 195		
Lois Jane	203		
Lois Marian	89		
Loise Mildred	180		
		Mabel	84, 163, 197
		Mabel Elizabeth	123
		Mabel Frances	45
		Mabel Ida	126
		Mable	90, 117, 122
		Mae	89
		Magdalena	25, 26, 27
		Magdalin	132
		Maggie	70, 113
		Maggie M.	143
		Malcolm	124
		Mandanna	156
		Maree	113
		Margaret	25, 62, 70, 73, 76, 79, 104, 120, 131, 133, 166
		Margaret Ann	78, 117
		Margaret Bonesteel	61
		Margaret Douglas	54
		Margaret Etta	105
		Margaret Elizabeth	42, 163
		Margaret Isabelle	63
		Margaret Searing	63
		Margret	206

OUR FOLKS

245

	PAGE No.		PAGE No.
Margretha	47, 129	Melinda	168, 188, 190
Maria	25, 33, 39, 59, 64, 68, 102, 133, 134, 144, 151	Melvin L.	143, 184
Marie Catherine	90	Merle C.	123
Mariette	120	Merton Aubrey	118
Marion	90, 123	Merton Winslow	181
Marion Alta	99	Michael	24, 27, 119
Marion D.	122	Mikel	206
Marion Elizabeth	163	Mildred Knowlton	161
Marion Ida	124	Miller	84
Marion Naome	172	Millie	155, 198
Marjorie	172, 180	Milton	88
Mark	44, 121	Mina	122
Mark William	42	Minnie	69, 125, 181, 192, 201
Markus	121, 206	M. J.	169
Marshia Van Valkenburg	63	Myron	117
Martha	38, 105	Myrtle	111, 179, 195
Martin	94, 180	Myrtle Leone	202
Martin H.	104	Myrtle Marguerite	164
Martin Jr.	96		
Martina Ann	98		
Mary	49, 57, 64, 84, 96, 104, 105, 111, 114, 122, 129, 130, 137, 175, 177, 182, 188, 190, 192, 193, 195, 200, 204	Nancy Jane	184
Mary A.	121, 190	Narcissa	180
Mary Adelia	115	Neeltie	131
Mary Ann	66, 95, 133, 154, 187, 191	Neeltje	25
Mary Catherine	62	Nellie	83, 98
Mary E.	92, 94, 108	Nelson	107
Mary Eleanor	30	Nettie E.	160
Mary Elizabeth	37, 79	Nettie May	145
Mary Estella	87	Newton H.	92
Mary Etta	35	Nicholas	75
Mary Evangeline	191	Nitetis Lynette	88
Mary Fay	88	Norma	127
Mary Howey	53	Norman	62, 112
Mary Jane	67, 108, 196	Norman Stever	81
Mary Loeazer	74		
Mary Louise	133		
Mary S.	95	Olive	89
Mary W.	51	Oliver	205
Mary Wilson	53	Oliver Nelson	197
Maryette	35, 36	Opal Edna	46
Mason Abercrombie	52	Orin	139
Mathew John	195	Orin Sandy	157
Mathilda	138	Orison	125
Matilda	151, 165, 185	Orpha	69
Maurice Allan	203	Orson Tremaine	118
May	138	Oscar H.	85
Maysel E.	44	Osie Irene	42
Max	202	Owen	181

	PAGE No.		PAGE No.
Parmella	176	Robert	35, 42, 137, 184, 185, 195
Paul	164	Robert A.	124
Pauline	45	Robert Allan	203
Pearl	144	Robert Augustus	123
Pearl Eileen	37	Robert F.	40
Percis	140	Robert John	87
Percy	171	Robert Wilson	49, 52
Percy Austin	41	Rollo Bruce	134
Percy Welles	52	Rollo E.	69
Peter	29, 32, 38, 65, 67, 72, 81, 91, 94, 112, 119, 126, 131, 136, 182, 187, 188, 190, 191, 193	Romelia	92
Peter Elwyn	144	Rosanna	117
Peter F.	103	Rose	122
Peter G.	109	Rosemary	203
Peter W.	95	Rosilla	197
Petrus	129	Ross	198
P. H.	133	Ross Frank	41
Phenie	43	Rossie	181
Philena	94, 105	Roy	192, 202
Phoebe	177	Roy Elmer	198
Phoebe Eliza	79	Rufus	171
Philip A.	143	Rupert	163
Philip	29, 91, 102, 138, 141, 190	Rupert J.	144
Philip Duncan	30	Ruth	44, 99, 140, 190
Philip E.	143	Ruth C.	63
Philip J.	60	Ruth Marietta	126
Philip Robert D.	54	Sadie	184, 192, 196
Philip Sheridan	53	Sally	100, 143
Philip W.	30, 31	Sally Ann	30, 112, 131
Philip William	30, 109	Samuel	107, 182, 195
Phillis	198	Sanford	110
Polly	76, 102, 129, 136	Sarah	30, 38, 47, 89, 91, 100, 129, 139, 141, 143, 156, 160, 204
Polly Catherine	108	Sarah Abercrombie	52
Priscilla	165	Sarah Ann	30
		Sarah Augusta	155
		Sarah Catherine	163
		Sarah Emma	200
		Sarah F.	92
		Sarah M.	170
		Sarah Maria	144
Rachael	177, 180, 188	Sartje	100
Rachael Pearl	179	Sheldon	139
Ralph	113	Sheldon S.	114
Ray	123, 198	Shirley Jeanette	180
Rebecca	30, 47, 66, 68, 119, 132, 134, 137, 175, 191	Sidney	38, 78, 90, 138
Rebecca M.	120, 122	Silleck Edgar	127
Rebecca Maria	120	Simon	157
Reuben	195, 196	Snyder	62
Richard	183	Sonnie	38
Richard H.	128	Sophia	130, 142, 190
Ritchie	38	Sophia A.	67
		Sophia Augusta	108

OUR FOLKS

247

	PAGE No.		PAGE No.
Spencer	181	Walter	76, 99, 192
Stanley	123, 124	Walter G.	122
Stanley Heman	172	Walter H.	43
Stanley Pieper	124	Warlo	39
Stanton E.	40	Warren	69, 104, 106, 123, 125
Stanton I.	40	Wellington	121
Stella	138, 145	Wesley Alexander	42
Stephen	112, 113, 143	Wilbur J.	98
Stephen Jr.	113	Willard	84
Suanna	131	Willard G.	121
Susan	132, 140, 190, 191, 193	Willem	27, 29
Susan Emmeretta	142	William	26, 28, 38, 94, 97, 100, 103, 112, 113, 117, 125, 131, 133, 150, 152, 175, 185, 187, 189, 190, 192, 198, 199, 200
Susan Mesick	62	William Ambrose	62
Susanna	26, 167, 176	William Arthur	159
Susanna Albertine	65	William Ashley	144
Susie Bell	45	William B. E.	53
Sylvester	66, 117	William Conger	206
Synthia	137	William D.	123
Sylvia	83	William F.	122
		William G.	76, 112
Tena	189	William Gordon	37
Thelma	201	William H.	81, 113, 114, 121
Theodore	36, 41, 199, 201	William Harmon	42
Theodore Bird	202	William Henry	65, 75, 88
Theodore Charles	202	William Hunting	165
Theunis	28	William J.	108, 114, 115, 143
Thomas	73, 150, 181	W. John	190
Thomas Forest	159	William Leonard	178
Thomas N.	161	William Oliver	178
Thomas William	195	William P.	99
Tillie	199	William R.	105, 196
Torrence	38	William Robert	124
Tryphena	167, 175	William T.	50
Twila Aline	42	William T. Jr.	53
		William W.	106
Uriah	190	William Walter	125, 126
Valentine	94	Willie	199
Van Wie	127	Wilma	181
Velva	45	Wilson	69
Vera	54	Winslow	179
Verda Mae	124	Winslow M.	181
Vernon	124, 171, 181	Woodrow Adley	46
Versa	140		
Victor	196		
Viola M.	157	Zacharias	28, 136
Violet Alice	45	Zacharius	183
Violette Deaula	202	Zelotes	125
Virginia	70, 184, 111	Zoe Ella	42

PART TWO

Those of other surnames:

OTHER SURNAMES Pg. No.			OTHER SURNAMES Pg. No.		
Abercrombie	Sarah H.	50	Bain	Mary	77
Abrams	Calvin	120		Theodore	78
	Harrison	120	Baker	William	178
Adair	Grace H.	42	Bakkas	Elizabeth	27
Ahern	John	82	Ball	Mary M.	162
Albright	Charles	89		Whiting	162
Alexander	Edwin	196	Bame	John L.	117
	Greta	196		Sylvester J.	117
	Merle	196		Wallace D.	117
	Nellie	196	Barber	Casper	44
Alger	Fred	138		Lester	44
	Isaac	138		Merle	44
	Joe	140		Milton	44
	Nelson	138	Barnett	Grace M.	126
Allan	Christina G.	172	Barnes	Sarah M.	143
Almey	Martin	122		Nelson	196
Almstead	May	98	Barnhart	Mary	120
Ames	Addie	112	Barrett	Minnie	111
Anderson	Melva	110	Barringar	Anna L.	85
Arnold	Elizabeth	29	Barringer	Frederick	22
	Frank	122	Bartle	See Bortle	
Aseltyne	Fanny	171	Barton	B. N.	89
	Lizzie	171	Bartram	Julia	77
	Pattie	171	Bashford	Byley	31
Ashley	Mary E.	94		Edward	31
Askam	Caroline A.	52		Georgianna	31
Aacock	Bessie M.	31		Kate	31
	George S.	31		Lincoln	31
Audubon	Florence	52		Sarah	31
Austin	Emeline	138		Sylvia	31
Avery	Alice	192		William	31
	Beatrice	192	Batchelor	Amelia	206
	Clara	192	Bean	Florence	143
	Ella	192	Bebee	Alice	92
	George	192		Carl	92
	Gertrude	192		Charles	92
	Ida	192	Becker	Anatje	102
	Joseph	192		Caroline	121
	Robert	192		Charity	76
	Samuel	191, 192	Bechtel	Elizabeth	27, 28
	Willard	192	Beckworth	Raymond	45
Ayres	Barbara	70	Beggs	Mabel	160
	Janet	70	Belden	Franklin	130
	P. H.	70		Margaret A.	130
	Suzanne	70	Bell	Laura	206
				Mary	196
			Benham	Thomas	185
Babcock	Catherine	52	Benn	Ida	126
Backers	Elizabeth	27	Benner	Catherine	129
Bagly	John	131		W. G.	70
	John Jr.	131	Bennett	Abbie	171
				Ella M.	202

OUR FOLKS

251

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Bennett	Henry	196	Bowers	Adison	120
Berger	Anna Maria	22		James	120
	Christina	22		Kate	122
	Conrad	22		Walter	120
	Elizabeth	22	Bowker	Charles	138
	Frederick	22	Boyce	Edward	98
	Hans Jurg	22	Bradley	C. R.	143
	Jacob	22	Brandt	Lydia	118
	Johannes	22	Brate	Frances	39
	Philip	22		Frank	39
	Zekarias	22		Frank Jr.	39
Berkley	Alfred	206	Brewster	George	110
	Zenas	206	Bridges	Catherine	32
Best	Everett	117	Briggs	Drusilla	143
Bidwell	Alice	62	Brimmer	David	158
	Carrie	62		Dora Belle	158
	Charles H.	62		Gladys	144, 163
	Daniel	61		Jerusha	155
	Edmund F.	62		John J.	144
	Frederick D.	62		William J.	144
	Grace	62	Britten	Pauline	103
	Margaret S.	62	Broadus	Carlyle	92
Bingham	Ruth W.	172	Brocklebank	Thomas	189
Bloom	Clara	83	Broom	Lavina	43
Blunt	Carl A.	172	Brown	Daniel	168
	Kenneth L.	172		Hattie	178
	Luther A.	172		May	168
Boise or Boice	Adeline	107		Raymond	98
Bonavita	Willie D.	68		William	77
	Willie D. Jr.	68	Bull	Joshua	177
Bonnett	Alice	194	Burnett	Eric	162
	Anna	194	Burns	Mary	82
	Archibald	194	Burton	John	169
	Ida	194	Butler	Olive	133
	James	194			
	John	194			
	John C.	194	Call	Homer	31
	Minnie	194		Cecil	31
	Phales	194	Camp	Lena	89
	Robert	194	Cameron	Naomi E.	144
	Samuel	194	Camner	Petry	26
	William	194		Elizabeth	26
Boomhour	Thomas	145		Julia	39
Boone	Chester E.	126	Campbell	Mildred	43
Booth	Annabell	140		Nina H.	39
	J.	114		Lucy	144
Boright	George	176	Capron	George	122
Bortell	Emma C.	104	Carey	Robert A.	44
	Lucy	65	Carl	William	44
Boughton	Minnie L.	122		Charles H.	116
Bouten	Edward	121	Carle	Harold	116
Bowdy	Elizabeth	62			

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Carle	Jason	116	Cleveland	Charles H.	153
Case	Levina	174		George R.	153
Castle	Lena	97		Sarah	151
Castor	Polly	190	Clum	Catherine	59
Cates	Leona	42		Cornelius	55
Caudill	Lillian	42		Cornelius M.	59
Chambers	Uel	183		Edward	59
	Zacharius	183		Elizabeth	55
Chancellor	David Franklin	35		Elizabeth M.	59
Chapin	Ebert	40		George A.	55
Chapman	Henry D.	167		Gertrude L.	59
	John	167		Henry S.	59
Chatfield	Blanche	168		Jane A.	55
	David	168		Jane S.	59
	Flora	168		Julia A.	59
	Henry	168		Margaret	59
	Jennie	168		Mary	55
	Kate	168		Philip	55
	Nellie	168		Philip M.	59
Chilstrom	Arthur V.	70		Philip P.	55
	Jack	70		Sophia	55
	Marion	70		William	59
Chouteau	Minnie	41		William H.	55
Church	Albert	154		William J.	59
	Catherine	150, 153	Cohl	Johannes	101
	Eddie	154		Petrus	101
	Frank	154		William A.	101
	George H.	166	Cole	Perry G.	133
	Harriet A.	154	Collins	—	67
	Henry A.	166		Albert	197
	John E.	154		Alliston	197
	John E. Jr.	166		Charles	97
	John H.	154		Clara	197
	John Jr.	166		Clifford	197
	Levi	166		Edgar	197
	Mary	165		Edith	197
	Salome	165		Irene	197
	Sarah	152		Ivan	197
Clapp	Ernest	171		Louise	197
Clapper	Rev. Allen E.	86		Mabel	197
	Henrick	129		Milton	197
Clark	Emma	76		Sherwood	97
	Dora H.	113		Victor	195
	James	76		W. G.	197
	Jane	176		Wilma	30
	LeRoy	43	Columb	Alice M.	179
	Myrtle	43	Como	—	184
	Ola	44	Comrow	Effie C.	66
	Will	43	Copeland	Adella	184
Clausen	Excy D.	35		Alice	184
Cleveland	Amanda M.	153		Frederick	184
	Charles	153		Homer	184

OUR FOLKS

253

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Copeland	James	184	Crapser	Norman	133
	Jim	184		Sarah C.	133
	Patrick	184	Crary	Amanda	34
	William	184	Craver	William	76
Condon	Mary	138	Crego	Melissa	138
Conklin	Harry	78	Cross	—	179
	Jessie L.	122		Louis L.	179
Conkling	George	108	Crotty	William P.	97
	Gusta	108	Crum	Ira	45
Conquergood	Margaret	196		Irene	45
Cook	George	174		Junior	45
	Joshua	176	Culver	Annabelle	89
	Polly	176	Cunningham	Flora	171
	Sina	152		Florence	179
	Zella	193	Curier	Annie	184
Cookingham	Fred	92	Curtis	James F.	145
	Mary	92	Cutting	William	177
	Thomas A.	92			
Coon	Christina	72			
	Elizabeth	73			
	Janet	184			
	Maritje	32	Dagenfelder	Catherine	85
Coons	Jennie M.	97	Daley	Dr. Alton B.	124
	Margaret	107		Alton Jr.	124
Cooper	Harriet G.	68		Frances	124
	John F. M.	68		Frank	124
	Phebe M.	68		Ruth	124
	Ruth Louise	68	Damar	Herbert	126
	Rodney P.	68	Damms	Doris A.	111
	Samuel F.	68		Egbert V.	111
	Torrence	68		Russell A.	111
Cotton	Emma	117	Damon	Elmer	178
Corey	Susie R.	126		Jonas	178
Countryman	Eliza	199		Walter S.	178
Cox	John	112	Dana	Ella	178
Craig	Thelma	201	Daniel	Florence	193
Cramer	Elizabeth	131		George	191
Crandall	Elihu	131		Herbert	193
	Catherine	131		Laura	193
	Harriet L.	131		Milton	191
	Morgan L.	131		Minnie	193
Crapser	Catherine	121, 133		Rose	193
	Emma C.	133		Sadie	193
	Anna W.	133		Walter	191
	Daniel	95, 133		William	193
	David	132, 133	Daniels	Deliah	120
	Eliza	132		Elizabeth	160
	Gertrude	30, 133	Darbe	Benoni	176
	Jacob	95, 133		Ethel E.	176
	Julia A.	93		Lucius	176
	Mary	95, 133		Lydia	176
				Merritt	176

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Darbe	Milton	176	Dimond	Caroline B.	157
Darrow	Margarite	113	Dinehart	Alice	30
Davis	Orlando	132	Dingman	Albertus	130
	Orlando C.	132		Gerrit	130
Dawson	—	144		John	130
Dean	Albert	202	Dockendorf	Louisa A.	44
	Alberta	202	Dockstator	Clarisy	121
	Mary L.	202	Doder	Frederick	25
	Robert A.	202	Donavan	John	178
Decker	John A.	31	Dorchester	A. Norton	67
	Myron	82		Kenneth	67
	Sylvian	82	Dow	Edward	176
	Thomas	82	Downing	Sarah A.	31
Dederick	Philip	119	Draper	Elvira	174
Deen	Alma J.	95	Dredla	Alberta M.	35
	Beatrice	95		Bernice C.	35
	Caroline V.	95		Edward	35
	W. Brewster	95	Drumm	Grace E.	83
Delamarter	Carrie	133	Duffin	Roy	206
Dennis	Francis	128	Durac	M.	176
Derrick	Myron	169	Durkee	Fanny M.	175
Deter	George	132		George	175
	Lena	132		Lewis	175
DeVore	Gordon S.	43	Duplain	Justin	110
Derby	Merit	176		Bessie	110
	Gwendolyn S.	43		Florence	110
	Harriet H.	43	Duseo	Sophia	180
Dewey	A. B.	70			
Deyo	Frank	76			
	Frank Jr.	77			
	Helen	77			
	John	76			
Dilly	Beatrice A.	41	Ecker	Ethel	39
	Frances R.	41		Losee	39
	Hazel M.	41		Margrie	39
	Henry J.	41	Eddy	Carrie Virginia	37
	Joan	41	Edgerton	Ann	73
	Juanita	41	Edland	George E.	85
	Lee W.	41		Mabel E.	86
	Leonard E.	41	Edmunds	Ella	62
	Louise V.	41	Edwards	Eunice	67
Diamond	Sylvia	156	Egan	Emeline M.	51
Dietz	Rev. Archibald E.	33	Eilers	Florence M.	37
	Bertha	33		Henry W.	37
	Charles E.	33	Elkenbregt	Johannis	26
	Grace	33		Johannis Jr.	26
	Isaac	33	Eldridge	Joshua	182
	Leona	33		Peter	182
	Marion	33		Samuel	182
	Raymond	33	Ellison	Edward	143
	Stanton L.	33		George	143
Diffendorf	Edna	127	Emick	Josephine I.	134

OUR FOLKS

255

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Emlaw	Francis N.	90	Foster	Van H.	45
Epeltien	Conrad	133		Van R.	45
	Lydia	133	Fowler	Anno	53
Esiminger	Euthera C.	40		Lydia	66
Esseltyne	Cora	31		Samuel	66
	Cornelius	30	Fradenburgh	See Vradenburgh	
	Elsie I.	60	Freeman	Mary A.	157
	Florence C.	60	Freer	Elizabeth	24
	John	60		Jannatje	129
	Louise	31		Neeltje	28
	Mary F.	60		Sara	129
	Tobias	132		Sarah	25
Eskew	Isaac K.	41	French	Amos	176
Ewing	-----	192		Asa	96
				Farine	96
			Frink	Robert	30
				Robert Jr.	30
			Fritenberg	Menz	113
				Menz A.	113
Fadden	Sarah	183	Fritz	Catherine	112
Fanson	Albert	195		Christina	112
Feasel	Hettie	36		Gertrude	112
Felter	Delia	121		Margareth	112
Fero	William	31	Fuller	Angelo	168
Fields	Esther	110		Charles	156
Filkins	Katherine	77		Charles Jr.	179
Finch	Lavine M.	123		Chellis	156
Finckle	Florence	99		Effie M.	176
Fischer	Agenietje	130		Fannie E.	175
	Catrina	130		Fanny	174
	Elizabeth	130		Florence	156
	Hendrick	130		Henry	155
Fish	George	144		Henry A.	175
	Hugh I.	61		Henry E.	176
	Irvin A.	61		Henry H.	175
	Pierre A.	61		Hoppalona	175
Fister	Martha A.	41		L. D. Burton	175
	William	41		Loren H.	168
	Margaret M.	41		Loren N.	175
	Henry Clay	41		Mary E.	175
	Nelle Garnet	41		Myron L.	175
Fitzgerald	Mary	82		Orlando F.	175
Fleming	Botsford	112		Reuben	168
	Catherine	112		Sydney O.	175
	Eliza	112		William	155, 175
Flint	James	73	Futherier or		
Foland	Virginia	65	Futterer	Betty Jane	90
Foot	Henrietta R.	125		Ralph S.	89
Ford	Loxea B.	75			
Fort	John E.	82	Gaines	Anna	140
Foster	Kay D.	45		Harlow A.	140
	Mary E.	45			

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Gaines	Idella L.	140	Graham	Lida	53
	R. A.	140	Grall	Bertha	83
Gardner	Conrad	38	Graver	Dwaine	90
	Elizabeth	38		Paul B.	90
	J. S.	38	Graves	-----	200
	Mary	40		Nathan	177
	Maud	38		Simeon	177
	Mildred	38	Gray	Ellen W.	67
	Robert	38		Harriet	67
	Will	38, 40		Harriet J.	67
Garett	Vesta	42		John	67
Garrettsie	Cathline	32		John H.	67
Garvey	Chauncey D.	95		Joshua W.	67
	Jacob	95		Mabel	68
	Lois A.	95		Ruth	67
	Marion	95		Ruth L.	68
Gaul	Margaret A.	94		Willis	67
Gaunt	Doris	160		Willis Jr.	67
Geroux	Georgie	171	Graw	Jesse	105
Gethen	Gladys	163		Willard S.	105
Gifford	Myrtle	81	Green	Harold S.	31
Gillespie	Bertha	194		Lawrence	45
	Ella	69		Leslie	45
	James	194		Mill	197
Gilman	Lucy	154		William	45
	Weltha	154	Greene	Nancy S.	169
Gilroy	Isabella	191	Greenfield	Frank	113
	Jacob	194	Greer	-----	201
	Mary A.	191	Gretsinger	Charles S.	126
Glover	Laura	181		Cora J.	126
Goddard	R. A.	154		John B.	126
Gokey	George A.	79		Mabel B.	126
	Mable	86	Griffing	Harold	67
	Viola	85		Frank	67
Golden	Alexander	126		Janet	67
	Peter	126		Kenneth	67
Goodridge	Alice L.	179		Melvin	67
	Frank W.	178		Norton	67
	George E.	179		Ruth	67
	George W.	178		Sadie	67
	Helena M.	178		Wilson M.	67
	Homer E.	178		Wilson M. Jr.	67
	Homer J.	179	Griggs	Lottie	41
	Homer W.	178	Grimes	Drusilla	175
	Irene M.	178	Groat	Catherine	29
	Lilley M.	178		Ella	31
	Lillian M.	179		Ida	30
Gorsline	-----	94		Jeremiah	30
	Margarte	94		John C.	30, 132
Gossman	Irene	67		William	132
	Frances A.	34	Groom	Kate	139
Gould	Ruth	164	Guigg	Frederick	90

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Gullickson	William	202
Guthrie	Frank H.	185
	Gordon M.	185
	Howard	185
Haber	_____	
Hackstaff	Lizzie	178
Hahn	William F.	97
	William F. Jr.	97
Hall	Ella	120
	George B.	160
	Gordon	160
	Grace	80
	Viola	84
Hallenbeck	Caroline	74
	Lottie	89
Halliday	Margaret	113
Hallowell	Doris	96
	Lewis E.	96
	Lewis E. Jr.	96
Ham	Eliza	75
Hamilton	Henry H.	53
Hammesley	Walter	97
Hammond	_____	67
	Myra	139
	William Henry	139
	Rothens	139
Harder	Elizabeth	103
	George L.	56
	Hannah	71
	Maria	91
	Sophia	65
Harmer	Barbara	195
Harper	D. A.	125
	Paul	125
Harrington	Ella	139
	Emma	139
	Henry	139
	Mary A.	175
	Sarah	175
Harris	William D.	29, 132
Harrison	Grace	162
Hartshorne	Eleanor N.	63
	Harold	53
	James M.	53
Hastings	Cedric	181
Haverly	Isabel	33
Hawkins	Kenneth E.	40
	Percival E.	40

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Hawkins	Robert M.	40
	Thomas H.	40
Hawley	Albert	176
	Millicent	176
	Wealthy	176
Haywood	Cynthia	77
Hazzard	Ruth	169
Head	Anna	130
	Johannes	130
	Jubal	130
	Sara	130
	Shuebal	130
	Willem	130
Hecter	Catherina	129
	Frederick	129
Hedley	Lizzie	198
Helvey	Joel A.	35
Hener	Catharina	26
	Christophal	26
	Christopher	26
	George	26
	Lena	26
	Maria	26
Henshaw	Mabel E.	164
Herder	See Harder	
Hermance	Etta	79
Hewitt	_____	176
Hicks	Alice	30
	Mildred	30
	Philip	30
	William	30
	Sara	30
Higgins	Eliza	102
Hindman	Floyd	41
Hiscox	Sarah	81
Hoalin	Anna M.	24
Hodge	William	98
Hoff	Almira	117
Hogle	Alice M.	40
Hollbrook	Carrie E.	63
Holloway	_____	202
Holmes	Jane E.	72
Holsappel	Catherine	29
	Gertje	29
	Henry	29
	Maria	29
	Sarah	29
	Gertrude	109
Holsapple	Kate	84
Hope	Norma G.	181
Horn	Alex.	193
Hornbrook	Fairy	42

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Hotaling	Clara	108	Jones	Ervin	35
	Hannah E.	108		Gertrude M.	161
	Seymour	108		Mary E.	33
Howard	Hazel	97	Joyal	Clara	179
	Mildred	97			
	Truman	97			
Howley	Kate	79			
Hubert	Alfred	197			
	Robert	197	Kane	Arthur D.	85
Hughes	Edwin	53		Hattie	144
	Minnie	198	Kaster	Mary	188
Hull	Daniel	204	Kathan	Arnold	179
Hurlburt	George	156		Cephas	154
Hutchinson	Mary I.	123		Cyrus	154
Husk	Laura	198		Decras	154
Hutton	Carrie M.	87		Dora	179
Huych	Elizabeth	131		Dottie	154
				Earl W.	154
				Emma	154
				Gaius	154
				Harriet	154
				Leonora	154
Ingalls	Elvira T.	144		Levi	154
	Pearl	161		Lucia	179
	Stella	181		Matilda	154
Irish	Deborah S.	104		Orville	179
	Ella	82		Rufus	154
				Sherman	154
				Wood	154
			Keiner	Richard	90
			Keith	Clay M.	42
Jackson	Elizabeth	170		Jennie M.	42
	Frederick	170	Keeler	Mary A.	82
	Mary	142	Keller	Charles	80
	Theodore A.	170		Fred	200
				Helene	85
Jacobia	Catherine H.	91		Mary H.	53
	Sarah	56	Kelley	Fanny J.	50
Jacobs		185		Galloway	155
	Albert	184	Kemp	Laura R.	155
James	Noah	45		Anna M.	81
	Randolph	45	Kent	Robert	112
Janes	Silas	35	Kenicut	Albert F.	31
Janfield	James	132	Kerley	Elizabeth	31
Jansen	Geo.	92		Elizabeth	191
Jeune	Violet	39	Kerr	Annie B.	178
Jensen	Anna	180	Kilburn	Elizabeth	183
Johnson	Aileen	202	Kimball	Electa	155
	Art	202	Kingsbury	Walter	77
	Elizabeth	97	Kinney	Lois	41
	William	169	Kirchner	Louis	40
Jones	Elias	34		Norma	41
	Eva	30			

OUR FOLKS

259

OTHER SURNAMES			Pg. No.	OTHER SURNAMES			Pg. No.
Kisselburgh	Alice		108	Lamphire	James		66
	Alma		108	Lampman	Carrie		84
	Augustus		108		Christina		142
	Bessie M.		108		Frank		84
	Burton		108		George		84
	Edward		108		John		30
	Ernest W.		108		May		30
	Eunice		108		Maud		30
	George		108		Jacob		78
	Harvey		108		Peter		84
	Harry		108		Sara		30
	Lauren		108		Theodore		30
	Lester		108		Walter		84
	Marion		108	Larabee	C. Emma		146
	Norma		108		E. B.		140
	Paul		108		Grace E.		140
	Polly C.		108	Laraway	Peter		122
	Urlin A.		108	Lawrence	Dewey A.		89
	Violet		108		Marie E.		66
	William		108		Ruth C.		77
	Winfield		108	Lay	Clara E.		161
Kittle	Gertrude		66	Lazette	Arthur		98
	Mary A.		31	Leaper	Beryl		163
Knapp	Edith W.		63	Leatherman	Harold K.		171
Knickerbocker	G.		104	Leggette	Harold		98
Knowles	Carrie B.		44	Lerin	Gertrude		184
Knowlton	Mary C.		161	Lewis			201
Kramer	John G.		129		Alice		96
Krans	Christopher		129	Liebold	George		124
	Elizabeth		23	Livermore	Elizabeth		123
	John G.		129	Lockwood	Sarah M.		75
Krief	Jerg W.		133	Long	Martha A.		36
	William		133	Longeway	Arthur		155
Krum	Gitty M.		131		Arthur K.		155
	Laura		103		Donald A.		155
	Philena		103		Ernest R.		155
Kuhns	Elizabeth		28		Evan S.		155
					George R.		155
					Howard H.		155
					Mabel E.		155
					Mildred C.		155
					Nora D.		155
Labonty	Margaret		145	Loocey			73
Lackey	Sarah		175	Lord	Charles		74
Lafontaine	Fred		184		Luther		74
Lagrange	Christopher		44	Loutfain	Dr. John L.		123
La Grange	Jennie		114	Love	Margaret E.		36
Laing	Belle		160	Lowry	Adora M.		37
Lammerth	Jerg		22	Lowum	Alfhild D.		52
	John		22	Luce	Chauncey		185
	John A.		22	Ludden	Laura J.		33
	Johannes		22	Luneburg	Kurt L.		181

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Lyon	Fanny	195	Marble	Sylvia	200
			Marsh	Elmer	160
			Mason	Victoria	181
			Mathews	James B.	90
				James F.	90
				Robert J.	90
McClay	Vivian	181	Matthews	Anne Penelope M.	54
McConkey	Ella M.	45		Anthony John W.	54
	James	45		Elizabeth M.	54
McCoy	Benny D.	46		Prudence Mercy E.	54
	Hen. E.	46		Sir Ronald	54
	Peggy J.	46	Maul	See Moul	
McCrum	George	177	Mayo	Ruth	40
	John	180	Maxwell	Matilda	110
McDiarmid	Catherine	193	Mead	Albert	35
McDonald	_____	197		Emma L.	35
McKee	_____	185		George A.	35
McKenzie	Clara	196		Gertie M.	35
McLaughlin	Marian	195		Mertie M.	35
McLean	Murd	192		Phoebe	131
McClellan	George	70		Washburn	114
McLeod	Catherine	197	Melius	Alden	67
	Gertrude	160	Meeker	Elizabeth	119
	Mary	194	Merchant	Thankful	120
McMartin	Charles	206	Merriet	Josephine	159
McNeil	Clarence	98	Merwin	Daniel E.	66
	Frank	98		J. Wesley	66
	Mabel	98		Robert	66
	Maud	98		Theodore C.	66
McQueen	Nancy	114	Mesick	Abigail	68
McWilliams	Minta	41		Caroline	92
				Carrie	133
				Henry	98
			Meyers	Mary W.	43
Mabbot	Mary A.	200	Michael	Sarah	79
MacDonald	Bertha	172	Michel	Critje	129
Mandigo	Clifford	160	Milham	Jacob	104
	Earl	160	Millar	Clarence	95
	Grace	160	Miller	Anna E.	77
	Harold	160		Christopher	73, 102
	Helen	160		Christopher J.	77
	Isiah	160		Clayton L.	77
	Leon	160		Cornelius	131
	Lizzie	160		Elizabeth	55
	Louise	160		Emma A.	77
	Lucretia	176		Emeline	78
	Ned	160		Frank	84, 92
Manuel	Joseph	168		Frank C.	77
Marble	Glenn	200		Fred	30, 102
	Henry	200		George	84, 102
	Myrtle	200		George H.	77
				Hannah	102

OUR FOLKS

261

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Miller	Hannah E.	77	Muller	Sophia	135
	Helena	30	Murray	Floyd	41
	Irving	92	Myers	DeWitt	92
	Jacob	84, 102, 131		George	200
	James M.	77		John W.	92
	Johannes	131		Kenneth	200
	John	77, 102, 108		William	92
	John E.	45		Carrie	200
	Loretta	108			
	Mable	108			
	Margaret	25, 102			
	Mary	102			
	Mary L.	77			
	Mildred	30			
	Morrell	45	Naiderek	Sophia	90
	Nellie	84	Neal	Lucy	68
	Peter	102	Nelligar	Gertrude	43
	Peter S.	30		Wilmina	43
	Robert H.	77		Benjamin	43
	Samuel	133		Clifford	43
	Sarah J.	77	Nelson	Doris	163
	Sophia	141		Thomas	163
	Stephen	133	New	Caroline	59
	Stephen F.	77		Catherine A.	59
	Thomas S.	77		Frances	59
	Walter	133		George	31
	William	92, 102		Harriet	94
	William C.	77		Henry	59
	Willard	92		Jacob	59
Mills	Hiram	168		Jacob E.	59
Mitchell	Augustus W.	163		Jane E.	59
	Florence L.	163		Joanna	59
	Gerald	163		Mary A.	59
	Geraldine	163		Martha	59
	Harold	163		Sophia	59
	Ivan	163		Stanton	59
	Kenneth	163		William E.	59
	Rupert J.	163	Newell	Cynthia S.	178
Montonia	Sarah	134	Newkark	Maria	100
Moon	Maria	107	Newing	Rhoda E.	39
Moore	Frank J.	161	Nichols	Annie	123
	George	111		Fanny	98
	John	111	Nickols	Delinda	110
	Julia Ann R.	74	Niver	Catherine M.	78
	Lucy	161		Hannah	74, 102
Morgan	Hester L.	170		Sally	103
Morse	Harry	180	Noble	Charlie F.	95
Mosher	Ethel	127		C. Fulton	95
Mott	Sarah J.	76		Deliatte	95
Moul	Elizabeth	25, 136		Lee W.	95
Mullaney	Erina	50	Norris	Abbie	180
Muller	Fait	26	Northrup	Phoebe A.	66

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Oleson	Theodora A.	40	Philip	Catherine R.	65
Olin	Clarissa	169		Catherine S.	66
Oliver	_____	184		Christina	56
Osterhout	Anita M.	124		Elizabeth	65
	Raymond	124		Hannah	107
Ostram	William H.	85		John S.	66
Ostrander	Anna	30		Mary A.	65
	Grace	77		Peter P.	65
	Miles	77		Rebecca Van N.	65
	Johannes	28	Philips	_____	102
	Magdalena	28		Catherine M.	31
	Henrich	28		George	117
Owens	Howard	160	Pickering	Thomas	50
	W. A.	206	Pickle	_____	168
				Calista A.	168
				Elizabeth	148
				Frederick A.	168
				Loretta	168
				Miranda	168
				Nelson	168
Packard	Alice	156		Peter 2nd	168
Packman	Fred	31		Sarepta	168
	William	31		Thomas	168
Paddock	Catharina	130		Wealthy	166
	Daniel	130	Pieper	Gertrude A.	124
	Daniel Jr.	130	Pierce	Hannah	109
Padrix	Daniel	132	Piper	H. G.	128
	John	132	Platt	_____	204
Palmer	Alida	77	Poole	Harriet	67
Parker	Elmer	160	Porter	Mary	168
Parks	Alonzo	102	Potter	Hugh McC.	70
Parslow	Charlotte	125		Julia A.	35
	Martha	108	Poucher	Alta	99
Parsons	Harmon	175	Powers	Lulu	180
	Herman A.	175	Prell	Ernest	126
	Lewis C.	175	Prentice	Emily M.	112
	Ranson J.	175	Primmerman	Margaret	143
Passenger	Elmer E.	127	Proceus	Hannah	72
Patch	Arline	200	Prosser	_____	184
	Roy B.	200	Pultz	Daniel	65
Pattie	Olive	179		John S.	65
Pendleton	Elizabeth K.	63		Maria	65
Persons	Ada	143		Michael	65
Perlee	Jessie	97		Adella	30
Pettes	Helen M.	156	Pulver	Alice	30
	Louisa E.	158		Allan	30
	Mary	154		Catharina	64
	Sarah	155		Emma	30
Peters	Mildred V.	99		Frank	84
	Raymond	99		Fred	31
	William	99		George	30
Pettifish	Florence	160		Gertrude	84
Pettit	Mark	171			

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Pulver	Harry	78	Robb	Cedric P.	172
	Hazel	85		Gordon H.	172
	Herbert	30		Malcolm E.	172
	Jeremias	25		Marjorie	172
	J. Garfield	30		Mildred	172
	John	30	Roberts	Charles A.	44
	Mabel	78	Robinson	_____	180
	Maude	84		Agnes	188
	Peter	78		Anna	194
	Peter L.	78		Annie E.	162
	Peter S.	30		Archibald	194
	Philip	30		Catherine	189, 193, 194
	Philippus	25		Delbert	194
	Polly	85		Eliza	190
	Lieut. Wendel	25		Emily J.	37
	William	85		Faith	193
	William V.	78		James	193
	Worthey	85		Jennie	194
Putnam	Joseph	105		Lester	37
	Willard G.	120		Louisa M.	193, 197
Pybus	William	193		Mary J.	193, 197
				May	194
Rath	See Roth			Robert	193
	Anna H.	81		Sarah A.	193
	Bertrand	106		Sarah H.	121
	George	106		Treva	193
	Elizabeth	206		Wesley	114
	Abbie	153		William	194
	_____	180		William Jr.	194
	Dora	121		Rev. W.	180
	Elmer	83		Helen	67
	_____	200	Rosboro	Alida	130
Reese	Catharina	25		Catrina	130
Reich	Sadie	198	Rose	Gilbert	130
Reisdorf	Albertine	143, 184		Charles	66
Remington	Angeline	143	Rosecrans	Herbert	66
Rhycard	Charles	143		Lillian	66
	J.	137	Roseman	Robert	66
	Maria	143		Jesse N.	44
	Niel	143	Ross	Wilbert	195
	Delbert	145		Catherine	26
	Emma	123	Rossman	Jacob	26
	John	122		John T.	26
	Catherine	120		May	30
	H. K.	196	Rote	Henry	31
	Keith	196		Maria	149
Richard			Roth	Johannes	129
				Charlie	96
Rickard			Row	Edward	96
				Floyd W.	108
Rider			Rowe	Helen V.	108

OTHER SURNAMES Pg. No.			OTHER SURNAMES Pg. No.		
Rowley	Alexander	60	Scott	Levi	167
	Edwin	60		Luther	167
	George	60		Marguerite	162
	James	60		Martin	196
	Mary	60		Mary	196
Ruble	Olive	60		Norman	167
	Abbie	139		Ralph	196
	Dora C.	139		R. R.	196
	George	139		Walter	162
	Harlow	139		Wiimer	196
	Marquis G.	139	Searles	Edward R.	140
	Maude L.	139		Reid P.	140
Ruiter	Katherine	174		Dr. Sheldon S.	137
Runchey	William	186	Searing	Margaret	56
Russell	Elizabeth D.	172	Sector	Carrie	33
	John	170	Seely	Hannah J.	155
Ryan	Florence M.	54	Sernberk	Henry	155
Ryckman	Edward	204		John	126
	James	204	Shaffer	Daniel	125
Rysdorp	Catharina	25	Shaver	Lillian L.	125
	Magdalena	29		Loyal A.	126
	See also Reisdorf			Raymond	125
Sager	Bert	170		Mattie	31
	Jane	173		Sarah	29
	Della	85		Ruby	127
	Laura J.	94		Mary	81
	Maree	113		Beulah	92, 104
	Catherine	27		Frederick	104
	Michael	27		Mary	104
	Catherina	26		Philip	104
	Catherine	150		Dorothy	116
	Harry C.	178		Frances	116
Schaefer	Michael	27	Short	Frederick J.	116
Schafer	Catherina	26		Lena A.	115
Scherz	Catherine	150		Jacob	91
Schneil	Harry C.	178	Shult	William W.	132
Schram	Harry H.	178		Willis	92
	Abraham	131	Shultes	Minerva N.	40
Schauer	Magdalena	26		George W.	116
Schaver	Magdalena	26	Shultis	Ralph S.	116
	See also Shaver			Ruth S.	116
Sciver	George	117		Frank	31
Scot	Savionte	129		William	79
Scott	Bert	196		George	196
	Cecil	196		See Sitter	
	Diana	153, 167		Emeline	35
	Donna	162		Ida B.	31
	Elizabeth	159, 167		Alfred	161
	Fedora	167		Christina	109
	Hannibal H.	161		Hilda M.	77
	Harriet D.	177		Madeline	77
	Hiram	167		A. Perry	77
	Hugh	162			

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Simpson	Raymond	122	Stacey	Grace	80
Sisco	Bertha J.	145	Stalin	Anna M.	24
Sitter	Carrie	96	Stebbins	John	171
Slater	William	38	Sterne	Thomas	70
Sloan	William	177	Stevens	Judy	99
Slusher	Isabella	199		Perry	99
Small	James	206		Peter	99
Smalladge	George	76	Stever	Sarah	55
	Jennie	76	Stewart	Clyde K.	163
	Isabella	76		Ida E.	39
	William	76		John	197
Smith	Alice	159	Stickles	Catherine	66
	Betty M.	54		DeWitt	67
	Charles	189		Elizabeth A.	132
	Christina	198		Fenton J.	66
	Esther	92		Harriet	67
	Eunice	198		James E.	66
	Hugh	198		John	67
	Jaspar A.	105		Sarah	67
	Jean	198		Walter A.	67
	John	45, 198	Stiles	Joseph	139
	Mary	102	Stinehour	Elizabeth	174
	Mary C.	104	Stonburner	Elizabeth	39
	Nancy (Benham)	185		Frank	39
Smyth	Jack	86	Stone	Susanna	142
Snyder	Abram L.	116	Stratton	Florence	88
	Alice	67		Lois M.	89
	Austin	95	Streaver	Charles	97
	Berna E.	43	Strong	Ella	67
	Byron	67	Stupplebean	Mary V.	93, 95
	Catherine	59	Sutherland		194
	Edwin J.	67		Margaret	198
	Frank	95	Sweet	Elva	163
	Harriet A.	97		Marian L.	127
	Henry W.	132		Mary E.	87
	Jennie	95		Ruth	176
	Luther	43	Swertfeger	Mary	206
	Nettie	95			
	Tunis	67			
Spahr	Raymond	163			
Spaid	Carrie E.	86			
	Ida L.	86			
	Mervin J.	86	Talbot	Daisy	144
	Thomas C.	79		Leon	144
	Myrtle L.	87		Ruston	144
Speed	Callie	77		William	144
	Della	77	Talmadge	James	49
Spellacy	Howard	97		Lucinda	104
Spencer	Mary W.	172		Rev. Robert	49
Spires	Lorena	88		Robert Jr.	49
Squires	Sarah A.	140	Talman	Emily	137
Staal	Marytjen	26	Tatley	Sadie	180

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Taylor	Hattie	121	Traver	Henry	153
Teal	Sophia	47		Hiram	176
Teall	Sophia	47		Levi	154
Teator	Elizabeth	114		Mary J.	176
Telford	Helen	63		Olive	176
Ten Broeck	Emma J.	62	Trepania	Helen	159
	Harry	62	Trice	Brantley H.	96
	John H.	62		Robert R.	96
	Lizzie	62		William E.	96
	Walter	55	Tripp	Frances	83
Tenny	Mary L.	163	Truax	Leon	181
Terwilliger	Joseph	205	Tyson	Margaret M.	74
Teter	Elizabeth	130			
	Gerrit	130			
	Grietje	130			
	Hendrick	130			
	Johanny	130			
	Jurry	130			
	Jury Adam	130	Underhill	Deborah	133
Thomas	Florence	43			
	Julia A.	183			
Thompson	Russell	110			
Thwing	Delta	179	Van Alstyne	Elizabeth	130
Tilson	Minerva	168	Van Allen	Sarah	109
Titemore	Emma G.	143	Van Bramer	Beulah	92
	Maria	135, 141	Van Buren	Charles	66
	Sarah A.	143		John	66
Tobey	Ella	35		John Jr.	66
Todd	Bessie T.	95		Lucy A.	66
	Evelyn M.	96		Sarah	66
	Marvin G.	96	Van Cott	Caroline E.	104
	Miriam E.	96	Van De Carr	Catherine E.	117
	Norman H.	96	Van Deusen	Albertus	39
	Willis N.	96		Bertha	39
Toffe	Elizabeth	124		Clara	39
Tompkins	Florence	31		Elizabeth	55
	George	31		Emerson	39
Toof	Mahlon	176		Frances	39
Took	Charlotte	191		Lila	39
	Harriet	192		Maria	39
Towers	Lelia	96		Nellie	39
Town	Arthur	160		Stanton	39
Trafford	Alton	82	Van Dyck	Elizabeth	27
	Anna	82		Henry A.	27
	Libbie	82		Maria	27
	Peter	82		Peter	132
	Robert	75	Van Hoesen	Etta	92
	Sarah	82		Frank	92, 104
Traver	Catherine	176		Maria	111
	Emery	176		Hendrick	111
	Eve or Eva	64		Leroy	92
	George	176	Van Loan	Charles	115

OTHER SURNAMES			Pg. No.	OTHER SURNAMES			Pg. No.
Van Ness	Abram		82	Vorsheim	Rev. George		44
	Anna		82		George A.		44
	David		82	Vosburgh	Phyllis E.		44
	Margaret		82		Abram R.		31
Van Netta	Rebecca		64		Anna R.		31
Van Scoik	Verna V.		42		Carrie B.		31
Van Sickler	John		204		Charles		31
Van Slyke	-----		102		Ella H.		31
Van Valkenburg	Caroline		61		Elizabeth		84
	James		131		Florence D.		31
	Jane		93		George		31
	Jennie P.		93		John W.		31
	Samuel		131		Maggie M.		31
Van Vranken	Ada		82		Mary E.		31
	Adam R.		82		Sarah A.		31
	Alpha J.		82		Ward		31
	Arthur		105	Wackerhagen	Lucy A.		49
	Cornelius		82		Walter A.		128
	Elsie		82		Wake		46
	Estella		105		Wakeman	-----	170
	Fred		105		Cerina		170
	Georgeanna		82		Ed.		170
	Harold A.		82		Frank		170
	Jarome		82		May		170
	Lottie		105		Sarah		170
	Mildred		105		Sine		170
	Norman J.		82	Walcroft	-----		195
	Peter S.	82,	105		Allen		31
	Richard	76,	82		Mary		138
	Satie		82		Webster		176
	Sylvia		82		Jacob		177
Van Wie	Helen C.		127		Nina A.		206
	Gertrude		93		Minnie		42
Van Wermer	Kenneth		96		Aaron S.		134
	Maxime		96		Sarah		185
Vedder	Susie		124		Charles		31
	Mattie K.		114		Catherine		125
Vernal	Smith		176		Nellie		202
Ver Nooy	Charles		51		Zona		203
	Everett A.		106	Watrous	Robert O.		43
Vignes	James A.		106		Margaret		163
	Christina		121	Watson	Lillian M.		144
Vincent	John S.		130		Susan E.		144
	Catherina		129	Watt	William		144
Vine	Elizabeth		25		Catherine	93,	100
	Eva		129	Weaver	Elizabeth		93
	George A.		25				
	Henry		25				
	Jacob		129				
	Jacob Jr.		129				

	OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.		OTHER SURNAMES	Pg. No.
Webb	Gerald H.	163	Williams	Albert	174
	Maurice	163		Charles	122
	Robert W.	163		Clara	122
Wege	Louise W.	68		David	174
Weightman	See Wakeman			Elizabeth F.	162
Weiner	William	83		F. Arthur	162
Welch	Charles	67		Fletcher E.	68
	Luella	180		Francis N.	162
	Thomas	175		Frank P.	162
Welden	Elizabeth F.	82		George	174
Wells	Richard	154		Jennie L.	122
Wentworth	Julia	134		Joel S.	68
	Mary J.	134		John C.	122
West	Isaac	122		John I.	174
	Theda	175		Julia C.	122
Westervelt	Myrtle	38		Lucy	174
Wheeler		180		Mathew	174
	H. E.	140	Willis	Clarissa M.	171
Whelan	Kittie	90		Cora F.	95
Whitbeck	Ella L.	31		Emma H.	96
White		105		Frank D.	171
	Edith V.	118		George	177
	Fred C.	43		Harry P.	95, 96
	Freda E.	43		Ida M.	171
	Leila	203		James O.	95
	Mary	195		James R.	96
	Minnie	118		James S.	95
Whiteman	Florence	98		Jessie	95
	Martha J.	94		Julia J.	96
	William	130		Lelia J.	96
Whitman	Catherine	117		Kenneth L.	96
	Clarence	117		Mabel M.	171
	Grace	161		Mary B.	96
	Peter D.	117		Mary E.	96
	Sarah	105, 117		Milton L.	96
	William	117		Norman	95
Whitney	Flora	106		Pauline	96
Wickle	Hugh	39		Richard L.	95
Wicks	Margerit	114		Virginia	96
Wilbor	John	97	Wilsey	Arvilla	123
Wilbur	Charles	79	Wilson		191
	Emily	139		Asa	139
Wilcox	Abe	194		Austin	192
	Clara	110		Ester	171
	M.	124		Maria	121
Wilhelmina				Mary H.	48
Wilkinson	George A.	145		Judge William	48
	Hiram H.	132	Winchell	Paul	97
	Louise	54	Winchester	Aaron Jr.	150
	Sarah A.	30		Ann	166
Willard	Charles V.	92		Elizabeth	175
Willey	John V.	185		George	175

OUR FOLKS

269

OTHER SURNAMES			Pg. No.	OTHER SURNAMES			Pg. No.
Winchester	George A.		150	Wrightman	_____		189
	Henry		175	Wrightson	Earl		198
	Moses		166		Frank		198
	Royal		175		Jean		198
Winegar	Ann D.		34		May		198
	Frances E.		34	Wychoff	Rev. James		51
Winn	Albert		65	Wyckoff	Mabel		41
	Lafayette	65, 87		Wyman	Eva		180
Winter	George W.		171		Lena		180
Witheral	Zettie		171		Walter		180
Woodbeck	Belle		77		William		180
Woodbury	W. C.		160				
Wood	Katherine		106				
	Sarah J.		127				
Woods	Laura		195				
Woodward	_____		189				
	Lulu		84	Yeomans	Abel		120
Wortam	Amy		98	Young	Elizabeth		204
	Francis		98		Eva		203
	George		98				
	Harold		98				
	Martha		98				
	Charles		156				
Wright	Ethel		96	Zaam	Catherina		22
	Herbert J.		125	Zaan	Catharina		23
	Herbert J. Jr.		126	Zeh	Edwin		39
	James		155		Elias		39
	Joyce A.		44		P. J.		39
	Luther J.		44	Zeiler	_____		201
	Pearl		198	Zipperla	Peter		22

